

Creation,
Battles of the World,
Dajjal (Anti-Christ)

Contents

Page 2	Introduction
Page 4	Creation
Page 123	Battles of the World, and Signs of the Hour
Page 279	Albert Pike regarding the Great War
Page 281	Dajjal (Anti-Christ)
Page 305	Implications on the day of Resurrection

In the name of Allah, the Beneficent, the Merciful.

Introduction

Allah created the order of the universe in superb detail to allow man to grasp His Greatness. A verse referring to this order states the following:

“So you may know that Allah has power over everything and that Allah surrounds everything with His knowledge.” (Qur’an 65:12)

Faced with the sublimity of the details man becomes in awe, recognizing that Allah’s wisdom, knowledge and might is infinite. Allah’s knowledge is so expansive that what we see as infinite has already ended in His sight. Every event that has occurred since the creation of time until eternity was predetermined, and has ended in Allah’s sight. Man should appreciate the extent of His knowledge and reflect upon His greatness. Billions of people have appeared on earth since time immemorial. Therefore, Allah created billions of pairs of eyes, fingerprints, eye tissues, and different types of human beings. If He so willed, He could also create billions more. As stated in the Qur’an:

“Allah adds to creation as Allah wills. Verily, Allah has power over all things.” (Qur’an 35:1)

Allah possesses the power to create many things beyond our limited imagination. The entire extent of His treasures, which He has bestowed on His servants is within His sight, and He sends down to us only that, which He wills, all within measure. Allah has created many worlds and beings which we cannot see. To better understand the possibility of the existence of

other worlds, we should consider the following: A picture is two dimensional, by width and length. The world in which we live, however, is three dimensional, width, length, and depth. The rest is beyond our comprehension. However, there are other dimensions. Angels, for instance, are beings that live in another dimension. In the Qur'an it states that Angels can see and hear us from a dimension and space, in which they exist. Furthermore, the two Angels seated upon our shoulders, who are recording every word we speak and every deed we do. Yet, we do not see them, the Jinns are also beings of another dimension, as mentioned in the Qur'an. They, like humans, are tested, all through their lives and will ultimately be brought before Allah for judgment, however they possess completely different attributes than humans; their existence is dependent upon an entirely different system of cause and effect. These are facts that deserve careful consideration in order to attain a better grasp of Allah's splendid creation.

Allah's power and might is infinite. Allah explains His limitless knowledge in the Holy Qur'an:

“If all the trees on earth were pens and all the oceans, with more added was ink, His words would not run dry. Indeed, Allah is Almighty, Wise.” (Qur'an 31:27)

Creation

Islam's great scholars explain man's imagination. The images we see in our mind are of the spiritual world called *ghayb* (the unseen). Allah mentions this in the Qur'an. Everything in the universe is made of subatomic particles, likewise, the images we see in our mind. We identify that world as subatomic space (intergalactic). The term imagination means; made up, so if we see it, it has been created by something (particles), therefore, it exists. Allah (Most High) created the human mind as an archetype of the Pen, which He used to write the fate of the universe, it was the first intellect, followed by the Angels. We are created in Allah's image and as Imam Arabi explained, 'Allah imagined the universe and everything in it into existence.' When we imagine something, we move particles to create an image in our mind, this is how we were created by the image of Allah (Most High). Allah (Most High) can give life to what He imagines because His control and knowledge of matter in the universe is complete.

Angels, Jinn's, and Humans; their perspective on life

“The evil of mankind's deeds hit or miss you in the spiritual world long before anything occurs in life.”

“For every person are Angels ranged before him and behind him, who guard him by Allah's command. Allah does not change the condition of folks until they first change that which is in their hearts, if Allah wills misfortune for someone, none can repel it, nor have they a defender besides Allah.” (Qur'an 13:11)

Every action we take has an equal and opposite reaction by the universe, it echoes in the deepest, most sensitive, subtle part of the universe in the subatomic depths.

“They know but the outer surface of this world’s life, whereas of the ultimate repercussion of their actions, they are, totally unaware.” (Qur’an 30:7)

This fact is quoted in the Qur’an; “O my son!” said Luqman, If there be but the weight of a particle (of your action) and it were hidden in a rock (in subatomic space), or anywhere in the heavens, or upon the earth, Allah will bring it forth, for Allah understands the finest mysteries (the most subtle, sensitive part of the universe) and He is well-acquainted with them.”(Qur’an 31:16)

“And We shall set up scales of justice on Judgment day, so no soul shall be treated unjustly. And if there be even an atom (particle), We shall bring it forth (from the subatomic depths). Sufficient are We as reckoners (of every particle of your actions).” (Qur’an 21:47)

Life of Angels, Jinn’s, and Humans in contrast to each other

The conception of each issue we face begins in the subatomic world at the beginning when the issue begins to come into existence. The Angels see it from its first moment in subatomic space, since they are subatomic creatures, made entirely of subatomic particles (light / photons), this is their world, they see how it will evolve, and how it will grow, and where it will impact life on earth, they can choose to affect it and direct it’s path before it affects a human, or leave the matter to itself. We all know their role in creating children in a mother’s womb, they shape and mould everything, from particles to atoms, to human life itself. When that issue begins to surface in the atmosphere of our world, that is when the Jinn’s first observe it, since jinn’s are created from atoms (smokeless fire), they see this world from that depth of the universe, while Angels were created from subatomic particles (light), one of the smallest particles to exist. They see matters from a greater

depth than the world of atoms. When the Jinn's see the issue growing and evolving in the atmosphere around humans, they attach themselves to it, that is when they are able to shape and affect how that issue grows and evolves before it affects a human.

Angels make their choice about those matters, and then the Jinn's, each according to their capacity, and there is a vast difference between the Angels and the Jinn's. Finally, the issue reaches the perception of humans as a feeling or an idea, or a situation, in which they may have fallen. Human beings are given the choice of how to bring it to fruition, i.e. act upon it, react upon it, or do nothing with it, humans taste it only after the Angels and Jinn's have influenced it, this is because of our physiology and place in the universe. The Angels influence life from a subatomic level and the Jinn's from an atoms level, and humans, once they are able to perceive it, overpowers the will of the Angels and the Jinn's, because it becomes entirely theirs, so the Angels and the Jinn's are forced to follow their lead. Human beings have the most freewill of all of Allah's creatures, even though they make their choice last. This is a matter of physics, because human bodies have the greatest gravity around them, it moves atoms and particles in its wake, the advantage of the Angels and the Jinn's is the sensitivity of their perception, however, in the bigger picture that advantage limits your perception of life, which Allah taught the Angels and Jinn's when He created humans. The world of Angels is the subatomic world and the world of the Jinn's are atoms, and the world of humans is the environment and planet earth, but human perception reaches the depths of subatomic space, where spirituality is created. Allah teaches this in [Chapter 91](#), Al Sham of the Qur'an, He talks about subatomic influences on life and what shapes a human soul. This influence is why life may seem chaotic, because other beings have made choices about our life long before us, so we can't

understand why certain things occur, however, once you wake up to spirituality, then you will be able to see things clearly and that chaos, then disappears. That is the spiritual world religion talks about.

We can see this fact from the topics Allah (**Most High**) mentioned together in the following verses:

“To Him belongs whatever is in the heavens and the earth and whatever is between them (**subatomic & atom world**), and whatever is underground. Whether you speak out loud or not, He certainly knows man’s secrets, and what is hidden.” (**Qur’an 20: 6 & 7**)

What could be more hidden than our thoughts. They are in the subatomic world.

“There is not a thing, but its source, treasures and origins are with Us (**subatomic**). We send them down in due measure.” (**Qur’an 15:21**)

It is because of this, we are the last to receive all issues and decide upon them, and when Allah (**Most High**) said to the Angels ‘I am going to place an authoritative on the earth, one who will represent Me,’ the Angels said, ‘Man will not be able to know You and will corrupt the earth, because earth is the lowest of the low.’ The lowest place of spiritual perception (**intellect**). The Angels worried, because man would not have the ability to know Allah, if he is blind to the spiritual world, which proves Allah’s existence. Allah replied to the Angels by showing them Adam, and his ability to receive revelations, and name things, and act upon commands, this is the ability to know the spiritual world through ones heart, rather than one’s eyes. The example ended in the Angels not knowing what Adam was able to know with his heart of that of the subatomic world, though they govern it. Humans, however, with their hearts can sense the unseen world better than the Angels,

because they can express with their spiritual sight the entire universe, to get a sense of the greater picture that represents Allah's qualities and eventually see Him.

Imam Ali said: "Vision of the eye is limited, but the vision of the heart transcends all barriers of space and time."

This is why Allah expands the hearts (gives it depth) of His Prophet's after they receive Prophethood.

Allah said: "Did We not expand, O Muhammad, your chest." (Qur'an 94:1).

Moses said: "O my Lord, expand my chest for me." (Qur'an 20:25)

Angels who know the invisible (with their eyes) would have to travel from one end of the universe to the other to get that same sense. Human beings were created for this purpose and the earth is their training ground.

"We created you, and gave you shape (that surpassed the Angels); then We said to the Angels: "Prostrate before Adam." And they prostrated." (Qur'an 7:11)

"Allah taught Adam the names of all things. Then, He presented them to the Angels, saying: "Name them, if what you say is true." They said: "You are exalted, we have no knowledge, we only know what You have taught us. You are the Knowledgeable, the Wise." (Qur'an 2: 31-32)

Allah (Most High) had placed light in Adam's heart, with which he was able to gain knowledge. Scientifically, the heart has a sophisticated nervous system, that qualifies it as a miniature brain. It is the only organ that is independent of the brain. Meaning it does as it wills. It generates the bodies strongest electro-magnetic field, with which it senses the world. In plain

language it generates a strong light, with which it sends and receives signals at the subatomic level.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah created from the first particle - light for man’s vision (**imagination**), from the second particle - light for the heart, which is knowledge of Allah, from the third particle - light for inner harmony, which is Tawhid (**there is no god but Allah, and Muhammad is His messenger**).”

We should explain that seeing with the heart also means learning and gaining knowledge, because multiple organs are focused simultaneously, our inner sight is connected directly to our mind and heart, all related faculties are focused together. So you need knowledge to direct and focus your sight inwards, and you gain immediate knowledge of things in the unseen as you see them, which is why the Awliya (**saintly men**) called this experience taste, because you feel what you see, and that feeling explains the nature of things that one sees.

This is why the Prophet (ﷺ) said: “The light (**vision**) of their hearts is knowledge of Allah.” Evil hearts sense the evil in the universe, while pure hearts sense everything pure, eventually the heart will get a sense of Allah as it gains more experience in life, and when it is given depths like the Prophets.

Allah then told the Angels and Jinns to prostrate before Adam, because once Adam surpassed them, they would have to follow him to measure matters with justice, and follow the natural course of things and their consequences accurately, and follow the end of matters, which had a beginning in the spiritual world, since they are responsible for their effects on the physical world.

“They know the outer surface of this world’s life, as for the ultimate repercussion of things, they are unaware.” (Qur’an 30:7)

Judge matters before they run their course, otherwise, you will be unable to see the complete picture, for then you risk committing serious mistakes in life, something the Jinn’s fell into when they ignored the capacity and role of man, hence, they became misguided, and misguided those who followed their perspective on life.

“Upon the day when Allah assembles the Jinn’s and the humans together, He will address the Jinn’s, saying: “O assembly of Jinn’s! You seduced a great number of humans.” Their human associates will say: “O Lord, we both enjoyed each other's company, but now we have reached our end, which You had pre-destined for us.” Allah will say: “Now Hell shall become your home, you shall live therein forever, unless Allah ordains otherwise. Verily, Your Lord is Wise, Knowledgeable.” (Qur’an 6:128)

Angels see issues from subatomic space and Jinn’s see them from the atmosphere around us, while humans experience how they shape the world first-hand, they would live them out and know them from experience. Man’s judgment on matters from experience would be more far more fair and balanced, though man would have to be nurtured spiritually from childhood to adulthood to have that capacity, and he would need guidance from the Jinns and the Angels before he can take the lead and become one of Allah’s representatives. Allah placed this responsibility on both, the Angels, and the Jinn’s. Jinn’s can benefit from what Allah has given man and mature, Angels would learn from man’s life, what they had not seen before. Their reward is to know Allah better by completing their picture of life from man’s experience, his failings, and his triumphs. Through man they would eventually see every kind of experience that Allah wills to exist and gain

knowledge of it, completing who Allah wants them to be in the Hereafter. They need that knowledge to help them judge correctly when Allah decides to reveal more of Himself to His creation. He asks man and the Angels to take the lead in knowing Him. Many have reached a state of perfection amongst men and become Allah's khalifs. Prophets are not only leaders of mankind, they are also leaders of the Angels and the Jinn's, and after Prophets some of the Awliya reach this status.

This is why one of Islam's most well-known saints Shaykh Abdul Qadir al Jilani, who often saw Angels said: "Some Awliya (**saintly men**) are leaders only to people, other Awliya only to people and Jinn's, but others are leaders of humans, Jinn's, and the Angels."

Creation of the universe from particles

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Allah imagined the universe and life into existence." Meaning with His intellect (**mind**). Allah moulded all subatomic particles to create the universe and life.

This is why Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said that Adam was created in Allah's image, so people should avoid hitting a face, because his intellect should be respected.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "When you fight your brother, avoid the face, for Allah created Adam in His image." (**Muslim**)

Angels and Jinn's where not given this capacity as man; this is entirely physiological. The Angels have no imagination, whereas we do, because of the hearts emotions, and minds intellect, and nafs (**self/ego**) which creates it. The Jinn race are something between man and the Angels in this regard, they are close to man's nafs (**self/ego**), while the Angels are close to man's

intellect. Hence, they can't be of the image of Allah, they are limited by their spiritual existence and bodies, while man is both a spiritual and physical creature that Allah created from the spectrum of matter.

Man needs to grow spiritually before he is both a leader of the Jinn's and the Angels, but the Jinn's chose to rebel and stunt man's spiritual growth, not to mention that the Jinn's stunt their own growth in the process. They stunned themselves over the centuries, becoming twisted, they choose to fool man from behind stones and wood (**idols**) with invented spiritualities.

“Yet, they associate the Jinn's (**creatures created out of smokeless fire**) as partners of Allah, though Allah is their Creator, and they ascribe to Allah sons and daughters without knowledge. Glory to Him! He is highly exalted, far above what they ascribe to Him.” (Qur'an 6:100)

When Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) reached the nearest heaven during his night Journey, he looked below and saw a dense cloud filled with Jinn's. He asked: “What is this, O Gabriel?” Gabriel replied: “They are devils who swarm over human eyes, but they do not think of the dominion of the heavens and earth, if they had, they would have seen many wonders.”

Perception opens deeper perceptions, but the Jinn's choose to turn human eyes away from it. The Angels chose to prostrate before Adam, a human, who may reach spiritual heights, this so they can properly converse with them and raise them. Humans must rely on other creatures to learn and experience knowledge and wisdom, once they achieve this, their capacity far exceeds the Angels and the Jinn's, because Allah's knowledge is infinite and exists at depths.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Do you know the greatness of Allah? Allah’s Throne is above the seven heavens. Allah’s throne groans on account of Allah, like a saddle groans because of its rider.” (Abu Dawood)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah has seventy thousand veils of light and darkness. Were Allah to withdraw their curtains, the splendour of His aspect would consume everything in sight.” (Imam Ghazali)

Awliya’s explain humans place and what the Prophet reached on his night journey. They say: “Man’s heart is the throne of the Merciful and man is the Ka’abah, that the spiritual world revolves around. Allah created man to know Allah.”

In the Hereafter, the Jinn’s will be seen as small immature creatures (insects) they chose to be, and man, who suffers because of them will be free of them, and man will be able of moving at speed with the Angels. Humans will always rely upon the Angels, who Allah appointed to help them in this life, and this will be their state in the next life. Angels will guide man, and then follow man, because like Adam, man has the capacity to sense the unseen better than the Angels. Allah trained man for this purpose on earth, a place where human eyes are blind, but not their hearts. Man’s imagination is made from subatomic particles and when man thinks about the mind, imagination becomes an act of creation in this respect, so when we imagine something, we likewise, move subatomic particles to create an image, this is how we are created in the image of Allah, but Allah can give life to what He imagines, because His control and knowledge of matter in the universe is complete.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The first thing Allah created was the Pen. Allah commanded it to write.” The Pen asked: ‘What should I write?’ Allah said: “Write the fate of all things.” (Tirmidhi)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The first thing Allah created was intellect.”
(Tirmidhi)

Scholars say the Pen is an intellect, created by light, it can be understood as light similar to light of our intellect, which we see in our minds, which sums our knowledge, the Pen, a light, which imagined the knowledge Allah gave it.

Muqataat letters of the Qur’an are letters that some chapters begin with, i.e. Alif. Lam. Meem etc, it can be established from hadiths what the letter Nun represents, which is Allah’s name for space, in terms of quantum mechanics (physics of small particles) and the subatomic world, it refers to the outer most layer of subatomic space, we are referring here to the depths of space as we go inside atoms and the particles they are made of. We can imagine this better by asking what the smallest thing in the universe is, most people would say the atoms, but atoms are created from smaller particles, and they are created from even smaller particles, so then how far does this go, this knowledge relates to the mind and imagination, because the mind creates images.

Allah (Most High) in Chapter 68 of the Qur’an connects these topics together, space, the Pen and human intellect. Allah says: “Nun. By the Pen, and what they inscribe, You are not, O Muhammad, mad.” (Qur’an 68: 1 - 2)

Allah is defending the Prophet from the accusation of madness by the Pagans. So, why does Allah take an oath by the letter Nun, and the Pen and what it writes to prove that the Prophet is not mad? Hadiths say one of the first things that Allah created in the universe was the Nun, which tells us that the Nun is important to the universe. If we start with the Nun and the

understanding that Allah means space, combined with the Pen. There are 3 things (**space, intellect, and pre-destination**) being mentioned in this verse, it is obvious what these things have to do with madness, Allah swore by the very things that make a human mind, and the perfect arche-types they come from. Man's imagination manipulates subatomic particles to create an image in his mind and dreams; these particles exist at the most outer layer of space (**subatomic depth**). Allah swore by the outer most layer of space (**Nun**), which is made up from these particles and other matters. Then, Allah swore by the first intellect (**Pen**), which saw the universe and wrote its future. Mind of man is an archetype of this intellect.

Allah says: “All things we have registered in a proto-type (**original pattern or model, from which, other things of the same kind are made**). Man was created in Allah's image. DNA is another example of this. Man's intellect gathers information, then attempts to forecast what should occur in the future, and so, we act on what we foresee, the future is something human intellect is always trying to discover, hence, Allah swore by the Pen to see the future and record the fate of everything, which the intellect of man mimics that the Prophet was not insane. The conclusion is that a mind, which has certainty of what is going to occur, like the Pen, can never be mad. Allah states clearly in the next verse: “You, O Muhammad, have been formed with tremendous character.” (**Qur'an 68:4**)

Hadiths on subatomic space

Imam Arabi said: “He who does not know the natural status of imagination, how it is connected with the rest of the universe has no knowledge.”

It is important to know what Islam has to say about the subatomic world. He uses this knowledge to discuss the cosmology of the universe. Most of what

Arabi says relates to quantum mechanics, and how man through his physiology is connected to it, through the subatomic world and how man and the universe are related to Allah. Physicists on the other hand deal mainly with the laws of the universe and speak little about the bigger picture and how everything fits in together. In modern science this field is called cosmology. Philosophy has never been accepted in Islam, because it states truth is based only on theory and conjecture, without proving itself to Islamic scholars, who invented scientific methods. Arabi was trying to describe cosmology of the universe, because our reality is simply what Allah created in the universe, today we use terms like physics and quantum mechanics. Arabi connected man's physiology, i.e. his self, and the universe together, because Allah spoke of this in the Holy Qur'an, how celestial bodies in space along with earth and it's atmosphere influence man's self from the subatomic level (Qur'an 91).

Modern education system isolates various fields of science into departments and forces scientists to only look at one field they specialise in.

Ibn Abbas (ra) said: "Allah (Most High) created seven heavens in layers, and seven earths. In every earth is a Prophet like your Prophet, an Adam like your Adam, a Noah like your Noah, an Abraham like your Abraham, and a Jesus like your Jesus."

This is referring to creatures on other planets. This is a reference to their roles amongst their nations.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Whoever forces even one span of someone's land, his neck will be encircled with it down the seven earths." (Bukhara, Muslim)

This is understood to be 7 regions or strata's of the earth.

It is mentioned in Ajwiba Zurqani: “Does the earth have seven strata’s (layers) like the heavens, there are creations of Allah therein?”

Allah said: “Do you not see how I created seven heavens in layers (strata’s)?” (Qur’an 71:15)

It is mentioned in the tafsir of Muhammad Shawkani, Al-Dahhak said that they are layered one on top of the other without separation, unlike the heavens.

“Our command descends between them.” (Qur’an 65:12)

Allah’s commands are the laws of physics for the universe and what He decrees for us. It is a reference to subatomic space, and seven strata’s is a term used for regions before we reach the atoms heaven. Earth’s strata’s sustain other life forms, like the Jinn’s, who are made of thermal energy. To understand strata’s, we have to look at where they exist. Humans live in the lowest state of matter, the physical state, the Jinns are a step above us, in a higher strata of matter, however, they share our earth. The Jinn’s are made of thermal energy, not physical matter like us, we can imagine them like the wind blowing around us, but made of finer particles called quantum, they live close to the subatomic part of the universe, they are our neighbours. 7 earths refers to 7 strata’s. This is why each strata is called an earth in the Qur’an, the label is descriptive, they live on other planets in space too, like Mars, Venus, and Saturn, however, their life forms are lesser than the Angels, which enables them to live in cold space and the deepest levels of the strata’s of the subatomic universe, all the way to the deepest depths of Sidrat al muntaha, which is the furthest, and the deepest limit of the universe that Allah mentions. (Qur’an 53:14)

The Jinns live on top of the universe, while we live in it (**physical matter**) and what we are made from is in the universe, small particles, which fly through everything, ignoring gravity, which all other creatures are made of.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “After the universe ends, planet earth will change into a different earth, so will the heavens. Allah will unfold and even out the earth. You will see no crookedness nor curves. Then, Allah will resurrect His creation, they will appear like they were the first time round, so whoever was inside the earth will be inside it (**humanity**), and whoever was on it, will be on it (**jinns etc**).” (**Ibn Kathir**)

“The command descends between them.” (**Qur’an 65:12**)

This is probably the clearest answer and indication of what the seven earths are, because the levels of heaven are in the depths of subatomic space - one above the other - ending by the Throne of Allah, which is the furthest limit of the **universe**.

Prophet Muhammad’s (ﷺ) knowledge of subatomic space

We can ask when was the Prophet (ﷺ) taught about subatomic particles and subatomic space. It was Allah who taught him about subatomic particles in the Qur’an in the verse of light (**Qur’an 24:35**). On his night journey Allah showed him the universe and took him to Sidrat al Muntaha, which is the furthest subatomic limit of the universe.

Prophet Muhammad’s (ﷺ) knowledge of space

Abu Dharr Ghifari related: “I walked with Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) one evening until sunset. I asked where does the sun set?” He said: “Every day and every evening the sun has a new place where it rises and where it sets.”

It moves from one end to the other over a year, and its orbit around earth changes, which creates summer and winter solstice, the interval between them from beginning to end is long during summer, and short in winter.

This is what is meant by Allah's word: 'Lord of the two easts and two wests.'
(Qur'an 55:17)

All other stars are suspended (**floating**) in space, as lamps are in Mosques (**meaning there is more space above them, like the ceiling above a lamp**), they circulate together with the heaven praising and glorifying Allah. It is the circulation of our galaxy and the circulation of the stars that is their prayer.

Following the laws of physics is their prayer, this is in contrast to the stars that don't end up in a black hole as was explained to Prophet Idris (**Enoch**). Their circulation is quick, because of the dangers and tremors of the Day of Resurrection.

Book of Enoch (Idris): Revelation, Black Hole

Prophet Idris (**as**) like Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) went on a Miraj (**night journey**), our Prophet was shown the unseen (**quantum**) aspects of the universe, Idris (**Enoch**) was shown space itself, the outer surface of this universe.

They know but the outer surface of this world's life, whereas of the ultimate things they are utterly unaware (Qur'an 30: 7)

Prophet Enoch (**Idris**) said in the book of Enoch: "I saw the paths of the Angels", Allah says: "By the heaven full of paths."(Qur'an 51:7)

“And We have created above you seven paths, and never are We unmindful of Our creation.” (Qur’an 23: 17)

Allah said about Prophet Enoch (as): “Blessing were bestowed upon Ismail and Idris (Enoch) and Zul-Kifl, because they all practiced patience. (Qur’an 21: 85)

“And remember Idris in the Book; he was indeed truthful, a Prophet. And We lifted him to a lofty station.” (Qur’an 19: 56 - 57)

Idris (as) was one of the earliest Prophets Allah sent before Noah (as), with Idris (as) Allah originated writing and other technical arts, including astronomical phenomena. His journey was to learn the significance of heavenly bodies for later generations, and to inspire in them their study. Prophet Idris (as) reported in detail what he saw. His words were unique because of personal experience.

The Book of Enoch is divided into passages, some parchments (animal skin) have survived, and are estimated to date from 300 B.C in the earliest passages to 100 B.C in the later, no complete record survived to date, this means they are records of an earlier time of man on earth.

The book is not part of the biblical canon accepted by Christians or Jews because the accounts of Enoch (as) in the book, such as dark void existing beneath the earth was considered to fantastic to be true.

Enoch’s visit to Space in the form of travels, visions and dreams, and revelations.

Here are three accounts of black holes that Prophet Idris (as) was shown, be aware no detailed concept of space existed in 300 B.C.

Book of Enoch 1 Chapter 1

Prophet Idris (as) said, “I came to an empty place and saw there neither a heaven above (no sky or atmosphere) nor an earth below, but a chaotic and terrible place (black hole), and there I saw seven stars bound together and burning (he was no longer in our solar system, he is close to a stars destruction by a black hole) at that moment I asked the Angel for which sin are they bound, why are they being thrown in here, the Angel said, ‘Enoch these stars have transgressed the commands of their lord, they have strayed from their path in space, now they are bound here until their completion of 10 million years in accordance with the number of their sins. We then proceeded to another location, which was even more terrible (larger black hole). I saw a great fire burning and a flame had ejected (relativistic jet), which extended to the last sea, shooting out great pillars of fire, neither its extent, nor its magnitude could I see, nor was I able to estimate.’”

A black hole has at its centre what is called a singularity, which has an incredible mass and infinite gravitational pull, so great is its pull that the space around it is bent to infinity, and even light cannot escape, everything that passes a certain point, called the event horizon, is doomed, it is the threshold beyond which there is absolutely no possibility of escape, it is a one way street.

Another account of this black hole is given in chapter 18 verses 10 - 16

Prophet Idris (as) said: “A place beyond the great earth where the heavens come together (endless with no sky, no beginning, nor end). I saw a deep pit with heavenly fire on its pillars and I saw inside them descending pillars of fire that were immeasurable in respect of altitude and depth, on top of that pit I saw a place without the heavenly firmament above it, or an earthly

foundation under it (**it was floating in space**), or water, there was nothing on it, not even birds but it was a desolate and terrible place and I saw seven stars which were like burning mountains, and then the Angel stated that this place is the ultimate end of heaven and earth. It is a prison house for the stars and the powers of heaven and the stars which role over upon the fire (**get trapped in the black hole**) they are the ones which have transgressed the commandments of God from the beginning of their rising because they did not arrive punctually, they followed a delayed path, so God's wrath was and upon them, and so, God bound them until the time of the completion of their sin in the year of mystery (**an unknown number of years**).

This is very literal a description of stars being swallowed up by a black hole dating back to 300 B.C and even further. The fact this place is beyond the great earth firmly establishes its location in outer space, the deep pit is the infinite bending of time and space that occurs beyond the event horizon, again the pillars are the radiation jets that pour out of a black hole. The fact that stars are in orbit is an indication that they are captured by it and the image of the stars rolling, correctly reflects the fact that stars rotate as they orbit a black hole.

A third account of a black hole is found in Chapter 108, Verse 336:

Prophet Idris (as) said: "For there is no ground there, as is upon the earth, I also saw something that is like an invisible cloud, and though I could see that it (**black hole**) was completely dark yet I could see the flame of its fire because it was burning brightly and there where somethings like bright mountains, which formed a ring (**event horizon**) around it and where sweeping to and fro, then I asked one of the Angels, what is this bright thing for it is not a heaven but merely the flame of a fire which is burning and a voice of weeping crying and lamenting as well as strong pain, he said this

place, which you see shall take the spirits of sinners, blasphemers, and those who do evil, and those who alter the things the lord has done through the mouth of the Prophets, all of which have to be fulfilled. (a black hole is Hell)

knowledge contained in his words accurately describe a black hole both in its structure and its function.

Allah says: “And on that day the heaven will shake violently, and the mountains will blow away, it will be a terrible day for the unbelievers, woe that day to those who declare Our divine message as false.” (the expansion of the universe will stop and the mountains will move when all the fundamental forces of the universe like gravity, which holds all matter together will begin to wane and cease to exist. Physics explains that these forces only exist, because of the expansion) (Qur’an 52: 9 - 11)

The verse of light talks about how atoms comes into existence: “Allah is the light of the heavens and the earth. The example of His light is like a niche, within which is a lamp (the particles atoms are made from), the lamp is within a glass (the atom), the glass appears as if it were a white star, lit (created) from oil of a blessed tree, it’s olives are, neither from the east nor from the west (it comes from subatomic space), whose oil would, almost glow (react) by itself, even if untouched by fire (they don’t require fuel). (the atom is) Light upon light (this is it’s continuous depth, particles within particles). Allah guides to His light whom He wills. And Allah presents examples for people and Allah knows all things.” (Qur’an 24:35)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) was asked: “What is below the earth.” He said: “water”; He was asked: “What is below the water?” He said: “darkness”; He was asked: “What is below that darkness?” He said: “wind”; He was asked: “what is below that wind?” He said: “Soil”; He was asked: “What is below

that soil?” He said: “knowledge of Allah’s creatures discontinue at the knowledge of the Creator.”

It is clear after studying the Prophets words that the invisible world is the subatomic part of the universe, because water, wind and darkness are examples for the strata’s of earth and subatomic depths of space, which is deeper than the strata’s on earth.

“What is below?” In the context of subatomic space this means what is deeper.

“What is below the earth, he said: “water”, water in this narration is the example for space and the first strata (subatomic depth) of the universe, because space is like an ocean, the earth is swimming (floating) in it. The word “below” is the example used for subatomic depths, “What is below water?” He said: “darkness” this is the second depth of quantum universe, and then comes wind and soil. Swimming in water is an example of earth floating in space, the fish (fabric of space, gravity).

Fish is gravity (space bent around the earth), and water is space. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah created the Nun (outer part of space) above the water (subatomic depths, waters is an example for the sea of particles floating in space) and then pressed the earth into its back (fabric of space).” The earth literally bends space around it. The Arsh (Allah’s throne) is called soil, because it is the ground beneath our feet, so the Arsh is the ground of the universe. The Arsh is the outer limit of all creation. If the Arsh disappeared, then the universe would disappear into nothingness.

This end of the universe Allah alludes to in the Qur’an often, when the trumpet is blown all the forces holding the universe will dissolve and

disappear. “Allah is the One, who holds the heavens and the earth together, lest they cease to exist.” (Qur’an 35:41)

When Allah created the universe, He created time with it, so the flow of time must then rely on what is occurring inside the universe, and because of this, space and time are interwoven together. The universe creates time as it expands, and the universe is made of particles, physicists now call space, space-time. On earth the speed of gravity is 9.8 meters per second, and gravity is bending the outer most layer of space with the earth. The amount of bending that occurs causes gravity to be a specific speed upon the earth. On the moon gravity is 1.6 m/s, it is less than 9.8 m/s because the moon has a different mass to the earth, so it bends the outer most layer of space less. When scientists realized space and time are intertwined, they said, ‘time must flow differently in space, because the earth bends space and time with its mass, and this bending is a distortion of the flow of time.’ They sent a satellite into space to measure the flow of time in comparison to the earth and found it was slightly different. It was, then understood that gravity created by each of the planets, and the suns, slows time down, so they realized that time flows faster in space the farther you are. It was recently discovered that, there is something in the universe called the Higgs field, it is an energy field, which exists everywhere in space and its field is made from particles called the Higgs Boson, this field uses this particle to continuously interact with other larger particles, as larger particles pass through the field, they are given mass and the mass of an object dictates how it moves and behaves, ultimately, this field decides what kind of atoms are formed.

Allah’s throne is upon water. Everything was created from water. When Allah decided to create His creation, He brought forth smoke from water (this is the process the particles were undergoing when the universe was

being created, steam coming from water and being used to create space). Smoke rose above the water and hovered over it (particles were forming other particles). Allah called it heaven, then He dried out the water (matter was formed), and then He split it and created seven earths on Sunday and Monday. Allah created the earth on the fish (space fabric, which bends around a planet), and that being the fish (Nun) mentioned by Allah in the Qur'an: "Nun. by the pen." (Nun is the outer layer of space, gravity is space-time bending around a planet) the fish was in water (subatomic space), the water was on the back of a rock, (atoms are made from electrons and other particles, and all these particles are made from smaller particles called quarks), and that rock was on the back of an Angel (Angels govern the universe and carry out Allah's decrees).

The big rock - the one mentioned by Luqman in the Qur'an is in the wind, neither in the heavens nor on the earth. This statement is a quote from the verse "O my son!" said Luqman: "If there be, but the weight of a mustard-seed and it were hidden in a rock, or anywhere in the heavens or upon the earth (3 locations), Allah will bring it forth, for Allah understands the finest and most subtle mysteries and He is well-acquainted with them." (Qur'an 31:16)

The wording in this verse is identical to every other verse that mentions an atoms weight of good, or an atoms weight of evil, meaning the rock is a reference to subatomic space. The fish (the bending of space around earth) moved and became agitated (gravity began to affect earth after it was created), as a result, the earth quacked (earthquakes), whereupon Allah firmly anchored mountains upon it and it became stable. This is stated in Allah's word that He made the earth, and firmly anchored mountains upon it, lest they shake with you.

Regarding the soil, Allah in the Qur'an says: "The Compassionate established Himself upon the Throne." (Qur'an 20:5).

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Allah (Most High) has seventy thousand veils of light and darkness (particles and matter of subatomic space). If He were to remove them, the radiant splendours of His Face would burn up whomever or whatever creature saw Him." (Ibn Majah)

Allah (Most High) defined the path of everything and its fate through the laws that govern space.

Islam on the creation of the universe from subatomic particles

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Allah created His creation in darkness and then cast His light on it. Whoever is touched by that light, he will be guided and whoever missed it is misguided. (Bukhari, Ibn Umar)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) used to supplicate Allah by saying: "O Allah, You are the light of the heavens and the earth and to You belongs all praise." (Imam Nawawi)

This means Allah is the One who illuminates them and He is the creator of their light.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ): "Angels were created from light, Jinns from smokeless fire (thermal energy) and Adam from clay." (Bukhari)

Everything in the universe is made from atoms and atoms are made from electrons and protons, which are made from smaller particles called, quarks.

We should remember that in the verse of light (Qur'an 24:35) Allah compares light to subatomic particles.

When Adam (as) was created, Adam was given light, which was passed down among the Prophets of his children until it reached Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ). Many hadiths narrated the light people saw coming from the Prophet, it was an ancient light Allah used to create what is in the universe, it is the highest light of all, even greater than the light of Angels, through it man can surpass the Angels in knowing Allah, because of its connection to all His creation. Allah divided the 4th part of the light and created the 1st heaven, and from the 2nd part of the light Allah created the earth, and from the 3rd part of the light Allah created His paradise and hell, then Allah divided the 4th part of the light into 4 parts and created from the 1st part of light vision for the believers, and from the 2nd part of the light Allah created light for their hearts, which is knowledge of Allah, and from the 3rd part of the light Allah created their inner harmony, which is Tawhid: There is no god but Allah, and Muhammad is His Messenger.

We do not understand what the particles of photons light is made of, by definition it is simply energy, it is like one of the building blocks of other particles, which are called elementary particles. Protons and electrons are not elementary particles, because they are made of smaller particles. Because $E = mc^2$, matter is just energy condensed, light is energy and energy creates particles. We are certain that Allah meant particles. Allah divides light a number of times to create things, so the light mentioned here is no longer elementary. If we go back to the beginning of the universe and with courtesy of the LHC (Large Hadron collider) we have an experimentally tested theory, that takes us back to a time called the electro-weak epoch and we can answer the question (was the universe created literally from light, photons) in the negative.

Electro-magnetism is a low energy effective theory. It works below energies of around a tera-electron volt, above that energy it is replaced by a unified

theory of electromagnetic and weak force (these are two of the three subatomic forces in the universe), called the electroweak theory. This was the discovery of the Higgs Boson in 2013, in other words photons (light) could not have existed at the beginning of the universe. The electro-weak theory tells us that there were four massless vector bosons (particles) and at low energies they become particles Z, W+W and the photon that light is made of.

This is exactly as the hadith of Jabir states that Allah divided that light (particle) into four lights, but before it was divided, they were indistinguishable. The first particles in the universe created later particles from the subatomic part of the universe to the physical part.

In Islam, this body of knowledge came to be called, ‘the Haqiqa Muhamadiya, the Muhammadan reality, because Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) honoured that light by calling it his light, it was the light of Prophethood, which Allah bestowed upon all His Prophets.

“O People of the Book! Now Our Messenger has come to you, revealing much of what you hid of your own scriptures and disregarding much. There certainly has come to you from Allah a light and a Book.” (Qur’an 5:15)

Seeing signs of Allah’s creation is to understand the meaning He placed behind events in life, this is the role of the heart, to sum up what it senses with emotion and instinct, while purifying our nafs (self) ensures what it shows us isn’t distorted. The heart, the brain, and man’s organs, and our nervous system produce a strong electro-magnetic field that surrounds the body by 3 to 4 feet, and light is an electro-magnetic field. Imam Arabi understood that Allah could tie man’s imagination, which the heart shapes with the universe. Arabi said: “He who does not know the concept of

existence status of imagination, how it is connected with the rest of the universe has no knowledge.”

Arabi on imagination and the creation of the universe

Imam Arabi was a great exponent of the imagination for understanding the true nature of after-death experience, after all, our soul is made from subatomic particles. The term imagination refers to the nature of our existence because what we are able to imagine, which represents our knowledge and personality, and in reality, how we learn, it plays a fundamental role in the physical and subatomic world (**world of the unseen**).

Relating to our existence, imagination is situated between the spiritual and physical world, possessing characteristics of both. Hence, it is often referred to as Barzakh, a barrier between two things, it is Barzakh that Allah mentions in the Qur’an, which separates our world from the unseen world, in modern terms the subatomic world. In modern science we have the physical world and the subatomic world, if we remember the verse about the seven earths, or strata’s, Allah (**Most High**) has divided our world into regions as it approaches subatomic space, which begins after the seventh strata, Barzakh of imagination is a region, which exists between the two. Some parts of subatomic space is part of Barzakh, and some parts of physical space is Barzakh.

A standard example in our world is the line that divides shadows from sunlight; though we see the line, it exists because of the two realities it separates, light and darkness. In the same way, the imagination separates the spiritual or unseen world from the visible world. It is not a separate part of the universe.

Majority of people experience the world of imagination directly in their dreams. Imam Arabi says: “Allah (Most High) placed dreams in our world, so men may witness the world of the imagination and know that another world exists. The world of dreams is a bridge between us and the spiritual life of the Angels, it helps translate our life to them and theirs to us. The essence of this matter is understanding that knowledge is a type of light, which Allah casts into ones heart, which means after a person receives this light, they begin to see knowledge in things.

The spiritual world is subatomic space, everything in the physical world originated from there, all atoms begin from what occurred sub atomically during the creation of the universe. Everything began with the creation of subatomic particles, that then formed atoms, and then our world last, so the subatomic world is the barrier between existence and nonexistence.

Imam Arabi says: “Whoever understands this can grasp the mysteries of the path.”

We have been given temporary form through these particles. Our form derives from Allah (Most High) who imagined this universe with these particles, which is His reality. Allah (Most High) can give life to what He imagines, while we cannot.

Imam Arabi says: “The reality of imagination transforms particles in every state and manifests in every form. There is no true being, which does not accept or undergo transformation, except Allah (Most High), nothing possesses real being, except Allah. Allah manifests Himself in this imaginal existence, i.e. this universe.

Allah appears in keeping up with its reality, but not in essence, which possesses true being, because He is far more than what He has shown this

universe. This is what is meant by Allah's word: "Everything perishes, except His Face." (Qur'an 28:88)

Imam Arabi says: "The cosmos in the state of its existence is nothing but forms that it receives from the clouds, they manifest themselves within the cosmos."

Hence, the breath of Allah's command to subatomic particles takes form of this universe. This explains how miracles manifest in our physical world, they come into existence by Allah (Most High) commanding particles to form into matter.

Abdullah said: "Once we were with the Prophet (ﷺ) on a journey. We ran short of water. He said: 'Bring the remaining water.' People brought a container with very little water. He placed his hand on it, then said: 'Come to blessed water and to Allah's blessing.' I saw water flowing from his fingers, no doubt, we heard the meal glorifying Allah (Most High) when it was being eaten by him." (Bukhari)

If you look at the reality of the cosmos, you will observe it as a vanishing accident (temporary qualities), while the fixed substance is the clouds (solid matter is temporary, vanishes when matter is destroyed, but the smallest subatomic particles are everlasting), which is none other than the breath of the Compassionate (Allah). All forms in the cosmos may vanish, because they are related to the clouds, since forms are related to a mirror when different objects are placed in front of it. (Imam Arabi, Book of Futuhat al Makiyah)

Islamic scholars who were also physicists called the smallest indivisible particle in the universe 'unique essence.' When all particles are divided, the atoms, the electrons, and the protons etc, we reach one that is indivisible,

they believed this because the universe, as the Qur'an explains, is not infinite, it has an end. Incidental characteristics are attributes (**forces**) that shape the particles, neither of them can exist without the other, in essence, this is similar to modern day physics understanding of how small particles make up large particles, the qualities of the large particles, like the atoms only exist once the small particles come together to define what that atom will be like, therefore, space itself is temporary, because it has incidental characteristics.

Allah (**Most High**) says in the Qur'an: "He is the knower of the unseen. Nothing even equivalent to an atom in the heavens nor in the earth is hidden from Allah, nor is there anything smaller, or greater, for all is recorded in Allah's Book." (**Qur'an 34:3**)

And Allah referred the knowledge of what the smallest particle is back to Himself. In Ash'ari and Maturidi belief, which deals with physics and the creation of the universe, scholars often discussed theoretical physics, and how subatomic particles come into existence, particles have no magnitude, nor size until they are affected by the accident (**force**), which is essentially the same as the forces governing our universe, the atom cannot come into existence until subatomic forces bring protons and electrons together, so in no way can the smallest particles be seen by ones naked eye.

This verse is a clear reference to the existence of subatomic particles.

"Such is the Knower of the visible and invisible. Verily, He is Powerful, Merciful. He has given the best form to everything He created. He originated the creation of humans from clay, and then made their descendants from an extract of a humble fluid (**sperm**), then He proportioned them, and then He breathed into them of His Own spirit (**free**

will) and gave them hearing, sight and a heart. How often do you show your appreciation.” (Qur’an 32: 6 - 9)

Visible is the physical matter from which we humans are created, the invisible is the subatomic particles from which everything comes from, and breathed into human beings of His Own Spirit, because the soul is entirely made up of subatomic particles, while the visible is a reference to clay.

“They ask about the soul. Say: “Its nature is known only to my Lord, and you, O humanity, have been given but little knowledge about it.” (Qur’an 17:85)

“When Allah wishes to create something, Allah says to it be, and behold, it is. Glory be to Allah, to whom belongs all sovereignty, and to whom you shall all be returned.” (Qur’an 36: 82-83)

“It only takes the twinkle of an eye for Allah’s command to be fulfilled.” (Qur’an 54:50)

The description of a soul is unique, because it is a delicate reference as to how Allah began the universe, its laws, and how particles come into existence from the very first particle (light). To date there is one particle we have discovered that has some of these qualities, though it comes from a shallower part of subatomic space, it is called, ‘the Higgs field, which is made up of the Higgs boson particle, which gives other particles mass, this particle helps to decide how matter would form in space, because mass decides how particles move, this particle was so significant that physicists took to calling it the God particle. It would not be surprising that other particles exist, which have significant consequences on life in space. The Higgs particle is more than likely the particle, which Prophet Muhammad

(ﷺ) referred to as an Angel in the hadiths, which I quoted earlier, because Angels govern the universe from subatomic space.

Allah (Most High) says in the Qur'an: "I created man and We know what evil thoughts man entertains within himself, because We are closer to him than his jugular vein." (Qur'an 50:16)

Closeness is what Allah (Most High) gave humanity to be close to Him. Allah is referring to the subatomic part of our physiology. Allah is established upon His Throne, and man's soul is made from the finest particles, which means that we are connected to this depth of the universe, so we can reach that depth to know Allah and His creation. This is higher than the Angels. When Allah decides to create, Allah divides that particle (light) into four parts, and from the first part of that light, Allah created the Pen, and from the second He created the Tablet, and from the third He created His Throne, but then Allah divided the fourth part of that light into four parts, and from the first part of that light Allah created the bearers (Angels) of the Throne, and from the second part Allah created the Chair (Kursi), and from the third part of that light Allah created the rest of the Angels.

The Angels bore witness that Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) indeed travelled beyond the Arsh, to the limit of what the soul can reach, while Gabriel (as), who was accompanying him said: 'I cannot go any further', once they approached that depth.

A creature can only fly if Allah (Most High) gives it wings. Man can only reach far because of what Allah placed within him, man is made from constituent parts, a soul and clay, physical matter was created last in the universe, however, among Allah's creatures we are the first with Him and

the lowest in our type of existence, because of our bodies. I quoted previously that Allah (Most High) created everything from a cloud, or smoke, which He extracted from water, this is the exhalation of Allah, from which all created beings take their shape, just as light of words take shape within a man's breath. It is called an exhalation, because this is the cloud within which is Allah (Most High) according to the Prophet before He created His creatures.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) was asked: "Where was Allah before He created His creatures?" He said: "In a cloud, neither above it, nor below it was any space." (Al Tabari)

From the hadith of Al Jabir and others, we know one of the last things that Allah (Most High) created was the Noon, which is space, we see it in the night sky, and the first things it created was the subatomic particles along with dark matter and dark energy, so there was no space during that time, neither above nor below the cloud, because space hadn't been created yet, but there were particles, which were clouds. The cloud is an example for those particles and matter, which existed at the beginning of the universe.

The Higgs Boson particle is created when something excites the Higgs field, every particle is created from a particle field, spread out in space, and when something reacts with this field, it creates a particle.

Allah said this in the Qur'an: "Allah is the light (particles) of the heavens and the earth. The example of His light is like a niche within which is a lamp." (Qur'an 24:35)

A niche is a small hole in a large wall, the niche is a small pocket in the particle field, and the particle (lamp) comes from this niche (field). If we were around at that time when only elementary particles existed, all we

would have seen to exist would be flat particle fields that had not as yet developed into solid matter, space, or anything else, literally, there would have been no space above, nor below, because it hadn't been created yet. Regarding time, time and space are woven together, forming a four-dimensional fabric called space-time. The mass of the earth dimples this fabric, like a heavy person sitting in the middle of a trampoline. Gravity is the motion of objects following the curvaceous lines of the dimple (**gravity is the result of earth bending space**). Planet earth spins and the spin twists the dimple slightly, pulling it around into a 4-dimensional swirl, because it includes time.

In 2004 scientists did an experiment in space to prove this, they put a spinning gyroscope into orbit around the earth, with the spin axis pointed towards some distant star as a fixed reference point. Free from external forces, the gyroscope's axis should continue pointing towards the star forever, but if space is twisted, the direction of the gyroscope's axis should drift over time. By noting this change in direction to the star, the twists of space-time could be measured. More recently this year scientists recorded the sound of two black holes colliding a billion light-years away, it made a fleeting chirp, that fulfilled the last prediction of Einstein's theory of relativity. That faint rising tone, physicists say, 'is the first direct evidence of gravitational waves, the ripples in the fabric of space-time, that Einstein predicted. It completes the vision of the universe, in which space and time are interwoven and dynamic, able to stretch, shrink and jiggle. If we unravel these particles and matter, then we unravel the flow of time, because the creation of the universe created time, hence, the deeper we go sub-atomically, the deeper we go into a part of the universe where the building blocks of time does not exist, and so we get closer to the Throne of His Majesty. Dreams are a good example of this, because an hour long dream

takes about 2 to 3 seconds in real life, because the dream world is simply a world we created from subatomic particles, which we experience with our consciousness, and as physics is now understanding our conscious is a state of matter created from subatomic particles, like solids, or liquids, or gases, it is subject to the laws of physics, subatomic particles are included in the fantastic things quantum mechanics has discovered.

Allah affirms this fact about the universe and time in the Qur'an, "The Angels and the spirit ascend unto Allah in a day, the measure of which is fifty thousand years of your reckoning." (Qur'an 70:4)

Ascending to Allah means they travel to His Throne. More proof of this is the Prophets night Journey, the Prophet (ﷺ) travelled to Jerusalem and through the seven heavens all the way to Allah's Throne. He learnt and returned home all in one night, however, the clearest example is found in another verse in the Qur'an, which shows the nature of journey of our Prophet (ﷺ), when Queen Bilquis went from Yemen to visit Prophet Solomon (as) in Jerusalem. Solomon (as) said "O Chiefs! Which of you can bring her throne before they come to me in submission to Allah." Ifrit from the Jinns said: "I can bring it to you before you adjourn your court, because I have the necessary strength, and I am trustworthy, however, one with knowledge of the book said: "I can bring it in the twinkling of an eye." (Qur'an 27: 38 - 40)

Traveling in the invisible world takes no time by our awareness of time.

Before Allah created the Angels, He had not finished the building blocks of time yet, and our space relies on the existence of time, because the reaction of particles, matter, and energy occur with our flow of time, movement and direction. Time in the universe is attached to space, this is time in relation to

human awareness and consciousness. We invented the measurement of time, but we didn't invent time. Imam Arabi's argument is that time is an illusory thing, non-existent, because of this, Allah attributes it universally unto Himself. Time exists in our universe, because our universe created it, and Allah is not bound to the universe.

When Allah wanted to teach man about time, He related matter back to physics, the forces in the universe and the revolution of the planets around the sun, to show how it exists. Not sure if the Imam was aware of the following hadith. Allah says: "The sons of Adam waste time, though I am time and in My hand is the control of the night and the day." ([hadith Qudsi](#))

When Allah says He is something, it means it exists and it has a strong relationship with His qualities, because every event occurs in time, and Allah's qualities are known through time, hence, Allah's saying: "I am Time."

When Allah says that something is in His hand, Allah is referring to a force in the universe. In our universe the sun's gravity pulls planets, making them rotate around it, so He is pointing us to gravity, which is the bending of space-time to understand what time is. If time did not exist, then gravity would not accelerate, and all objects would fall to earth at 9.8 meters per second, and on the moon at 1.62 meters per second, this is the time matter relies on. If time did not exist, then all events would be simultaneous and there would be no defined points. Space curves and bends with events in time, so it must exist. If time did not exist then the flow of time in the universe would be constant everywhere, but it isn't. Time is the movement of all matter, when you go subatomic you experience time differently, you would experience more time, and you would live longer in a shorter period of time compared to the earth.

In the Qur'an Allah says, Angels ascend to Him in a day, whose length is 50,000 years by human reckoning. The Prophets night journey occurred during the same time it takes someone to have a dream, and the scribe of Solomon, who brought the throne of Bilquis from Yemen to Jerusalem was done in a shorter period. When we go subatomic, we become timeless, because our flow of time relies upon mass and there is less of it subatomically because matter and particles in subatomic space created the universe in stages, until it reached our space (**the container of all subatomic matter**), and the flow of time was progressively created with it. The Higgs field exists at a specific subatomic depth.

The Higgs field gives particles greater mass. Physics says: "time exists only where mass exists." Mass of the universe increases as you approach the physical world.

This is being established in physics today, scientists have not as yet been able to establish the direct connection between the physical world, which is represented by the general theory of relativity, which explains gravity and large-scale phenomena's, such as the dynamics of stars and galaxies in the universe and quantum mechanics, which explains microscopic phenomena from the subatomic to molecular scales. There is a gap in our understanding of how these are connected. It still is not yet understood how space and time are literally interwoven. Presently, it is emerging that quantum entanglement is the source of space time. Quantum entanglement explains how particles form objects in our world, as if particles have a DNA blueprint to follow. Gravity in a three-dimensional volume can be described by quantum mechanics on a two-dimensional surface surrounding the volume. In particular, the three dimensions of the volume, which should emerge from the two dimensions of the surface. Quantum entanglement is a subatomic information carrier.

Presently, it is believed, that quantum entanglement decides how the particles of all physical objects shape or create the object, layer by layer, almost like a 3d printer prints. It is significant Islamically, because Allah states that He surrounds all things in Knowledge (Qur'an 65:12), means every particle, it is a reference as to how things come into being. "Allah is the One, who created seven heavens in layers, and likewise earths. The divine command (laws of physics) descends between them (subatomic space), so you may know that Allah is capable of everything, and that He surrounds everything with His knowledge." (Qur'an 65:12)

After Allah mentions the laws of physics and subatomic space, He then explains how everything is enclosed in knowledge, hence, the laws of the universe. Allah refers to how objects form.

Quantum entanglement projects data on the two-dimensional surface of all objects as they form, this allows for the computation of energy density, which is a source of gravitational interactions, and this method is emerging as a possible way to unify general relativity with quantum mechanics. Quantum entanglement is very significant, because it is believed that it creates time, and Allah states that He is time, when Allah says He is something, it means that it is surrounding His qualities, translators often translate verse 65:12 of the Qur'an as "enclosed everything in His knowledge." Allah states in the Qur'an, that His footstool surrounds everything." (Qur'an 2:255)

The footstool is a subatomic field at the lowest depths in space, like the Higgs field, while the Throne is in Sidrat al Muntaha (furthest depths of subatomic space). Allah explained that His footstool is His knowledge (buhkari)

Hence, it has a role in quantum entanglement, as well as the data it projects on all objects. Quantum entanglement relies on particles and the forces of the universe that creates them. Concerning the day of resurrection, Allah (Most High) says: ‘On the day of resurrection eight Angels shall bear the Throne of your Lord’ (Qur’an 69:17)

Imam Arabi said that when this verse was recited to Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ), the Prophet (ﷺ) said: ‘Today there are four Angels, but tomorrow (Afterlife) there will be eight Angels.’ (Futuhah al Makiyah)

Imam Arabi explains that the Throne in Arabic has two meanings: it can, either mean the chair of the king, or His kingdom. (the kingdom is the universe, since the Throne, like the footstool is a subatomic field spread out in space)

In this world there are four primary Archangels:

Azra’il (Angel of death)

Jibra’il (Gabriel, Messenger of Allah)

Mikha’il (Michael is in charge of the earths, their strata’s, and their nature)

Isra’fil (Seraphiel will blow the trumpet, he is in charge of ending the universe)

With respect to the Angels, Imam Arabi indicates in his book, Insha al-Dawa’ir (Constructing the Circles): ‘They are called Angels (Mala’ika), because they link godly rules (laws of physics) and divine effects with material worlds.’

We can understand the relationship of these Archangels with four fundamental forces in nature, which are:

The force of gravity

The electromagnetic force

The weak nuclear force

The strong nuclear force, on which the cosmos is constructed

Angels were created from light, and light in the Qur'an is an example for subatomic particles, they were created from the first particles to ever existence.

If we compare these four Angels with the four fundamental forces, we can see that they clearly attract everything down to the earth.

Gabriel - Jibril is the Angel of revelation, in charge of inspiration in man's heart, and the strong nuclear force is the strongest of the four, and it is responsible for binding together all the fundamental particles of matter to form larger particles, essentially the creation of matter in the universe. This corresponds with Jibril, who brings together the subatomic elements in man's heart and the visions that Prophets see. Dreams are a miniature universe, and they and visions are made from subatomic particles, they bound together to create it. Jibril corresponds to the forces of creation and guidance in the universe, Allah teaches Gabriel what is being created, and the meaning and purpose behind it.

Seraphiel - The weak nuclear force corresponds to Isra'fil, the Angel who will end the universe, because the weak force plays a greater role in all things, i.e. falling apart, or decaying, and after he blows the trumpet, the

universe will unravel, particles will fall apart and disintegrate into nothingness.

Michael - Mikha'il corresponds to forces of life, what creates it and what sustains it, of the two Angels, Mikha'il is the eldest and life is precious to Allah, and Allah has placed Mikha'il in charge of it. We can see a clear relationship between the electro-magnetic force and Michael, because both are responsible for maintenance and nourishment. The food we eat is produced by light and heat, and both are electro-magnetic waves (**forces**) emitted by the sun and other energy sources.

Azra'il - Azra'il corresponds to the forces of death, the thing that bring it about, he corresponds to the forces of destruction.

In a hadith the Prophet (ﷺ) points to the time when Allah began this expansion of the universe, it is referring to the time when a cloud was extracted from water, that is when Allah (**Most High**) began expanding the universe. The big bang and the expansion are two separate events, and this sheds light on what the soul actually is, because they exist at the deepest levels of subatomic space, free from the constraints of spacetime. The soul stimulates the body, the soul is almost timeless and has qualities close to Allah (**Most High**), who is free from the universe.

If we consider the flow of time and the creation of space, it means that in material sense death is a complete slave to the flow of time and the laws of the universe, while life means to be free of them, and to have choice, and free will. Man has this because of his soul, but his body limits him to the constraints of the universe, it is the soul that gives life to a dead body. All subatomic particles move through space ignoring it's laws; however, they

are bound by the laws of subatomic space, the particles of the soul are less bound, because of the depth of subatomic space they exist in.

Allah (**Most High**) entangled the particles of the soul with the human body in the womb, this process Allah likened it to breathing the soul into the womb:

“And remember Mary, who guarded her chastity. We breathed into her of Our spirit (**means particles, from the subatomic depths**), and We made her and her son a sign for humanity.” (Qur’an 21: 91)

Allah formed humans and breathed of His own Spirit into them and gave them faculties of hearing, sight and hearts, but they show very little gratitude.” (Qur’an 32: 9)

In contrast to man not being bound by creation, the Prophet (ﷺ) said about free will, it is half and half, human bodies must follow the laws of the universe, while the soul gives humans freedom. If we consider all the creatures Allah created, we have the most free will, because our soul is unique, while the rest have it to a lesser degree, until we reach the Angels, who do not have free will.

The qualities we have in our souls are because of the qualities that exist in the subatomic particles it is created from. We only have free will because Allah placed it in the very things we are created from.

The forms created from the cloud, which exist in the universe, whether living, or inanimate are a manifestation of Allah’s Names (**qualities**) and Attributes.

Imam Jalal Rumi wrote: “Know that creatures are pure and limpid (transparent, clearness) water, shining within them are the attributes of the Almighty, Allah. Their knowledge, their justice, their kindness are stars of the heaven reflected in flowing water. Kings are supposed to manifest Allah’s Kingship. Knowledge displays His knowledge. Many generations have passed away, and we are the last generation, and yet the moon is the same, and the water has undergone changes. All forms are reflections of His water, and when you rub your eyes, you see all is His.”

This understanding of how the universe came into existence was common knowledge among the scholars of that time, Imam Arabi for example lived in Spain, while Imam Rumi lived in Persia.

Did the scholars literally understand all matter was created from small particles, and they in turn were created from smaller particles, and this went on and on, absolutely, fact is many debates were held over the nature of these particles and whether the universe was infinite, or whether these particles had an end, orthodox Islam came to the conclusion that, eventually there was an end and the universe was not infinite, Allah states this in the Qur’an very clearly when He mentions Sidrat al Muntaha, literally the end, or limit of the subatomic universe beyond which no created being has any knowledge, exactly as Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) explained.

Moses asked Allah to show Himself, and Moses was told to look at the mountain in front of him, then Allah (Most High) removed the veil from space, directly above the mountain, and the mountain crumbled, which means, Allah unravelled particles and matter (these are His veils) until they reached the end of subatomic space, where Allah’s Throne is located, so Moses could see His light directly, which is beyond it, the Throne is the largest thing Allah created, it surrounds the entire universe, the term throne

is a metaphor, not an actual throne. The Higgs field (**field of energy**) exists everywhere in space and gives all particles their mass, in a similar way the throne is a field that exists in space and allows everything in the universe to connect to Allah and know Him.

All creatures are signs displaying Allah's Names and manifesting His creative Word, all constantly glorify Him, they display His qualities throughout their life:

“There is nothing that does not proclaim Allah's glory, but you do not understand their glorification.” (**Qur'an 27:44**)

Humans play a unique role among the world's creatures, since they were created to become representatives of Allah, they possess most of His qualities within them.

Imam Arabi divided the cosmos into five planes:

1. Divine existence
2. Allah's knowledge of things
3. Presence of spiritual and Angelic existence, and creatures made of subatomic particles
4. Presence of all material existence, animals etc.
5. Presence of the perfect man, the highest type of existence, because it combines the full spectrum of matter, both spiritually and physically

The cosmos is an evolutionary result of Allah's divine order and His word, 'Be.' Everything is a gradual expression of Allah's power, creation began with a command, and it continues to evolve from a single particle (**'light**)

into the complex universe we see today. Creation continued on earth, minerals, then vegetation, then animals, and then humans. Allah made the last of every one of these kingdoms the first of the next kingdom. Allah created creatures in gradual steps, independent, but they are related archetypes (**their pattern of behaviour**).

Imam Arabi identified 28 different kingdoms of existential graduations and between every kingdom there is a transitional species and some links, beginning with the Angelic and spiritual type of existence, and the last kingdoms are the earthly existences.

In the Imams words is the explanation of the miracles of the Prophets and saints, when they attain perfection, they can will a type of miracle into existence, because Allah gives them this ability, as they imagine it, the universe and it's particles move for them.

“Allah says, ‘I am as My servant thinks of Me. I am with him when he mentions Me. If he mentions Me to himself, I mention him to Myself, if he mentions Me in a crowd, I mention him in a bigger crowd, if he draws near to Me at a hand’s length, I draw near to him at an arm’s length, and if he comes to Me walking, I go to him at speed.’” (**Bukhari**)

The universe is as one imagines it, a person can shape his universe, or be shaped by it. The path to achieving this is called ‘Ihsan’ (**perfection of oneself**), and the one who reaches perfection Allah raises him to Himself, and makes their image of Him complete, so they can shape the universe (**create miracles**) as they wish, which the following hadith states.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “If Allah loves a servant of His, He calls Gabriel and says: ‘I love so-and-so, therefore, love him.’ So Gabriel loves him, then Gabriel calls out to the heavens, saying: ‘Allah loves so-and-so,

therefore, love him.’ And the inhabitants of the heavens love him.” Then acceptance is established on earth for him, but if Allah detests a servant of His, He calls Gabriel and says: ‘I detest so-and-so, so detest him.’ Then Gabriel detests him, and then Gabriel calls out to the inhabitants of the heavens, saying: ‘Allah detests so-and-so, so detest him.’” So they detest him, and detest is established on earth for him.” (Bukhari, Malik, Tirmidhi)

Allah establishes acceptance in the universe for a person, who reaches perfection.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah (Most High) said: ‘Whoever shows enmity towards someone devoted to Me, I shall be at war with them. My servant draws not near to Me with anything more beloved to Me than the religious duties, which I have enjoined upon him and My servant continues to draw close to Me with a desire of Me loving him. When I love him, I become his hearing, with which, he hears and sight, with which, he sees and hand, with which, he strikes, and foot, with which, he walks. Were he to ask something of Me, I would surely grant it, and were he to ask Me for refuge, I would surely grant it. I have no hesitation in anything, except hesitation in seizing the soul of My faithful servants, because they hate death, and I hate hurting them.’” (Bukhair)

Allah takes control of that persons senses until they see His signs through them, they gain knowledge about the universe through experience, while others do not. This is why Allah described the scribe of Solomon in the Qur’an as: “One who had knowledge of the Book.” His knowledge was the prerequisite (can be anything that must be accomplished or acquired before something else can be done) for the miracle he displayed, which opened the way for him. Allah (Most High) states this prerequisite very clearly in the

Qur'an: "Does he have knowledge of the unseen, so he can see?" (Qur'an 53:35)

Allah brings three worlds into existence with the breath of the Merciful:

Spiritual (subatomic)

Imaginal (subatomic space)

Corporeal (physical)

The world of imagination is between the worlds of the visible and the invisible. It has two levels, the first is delimited imagination, which stands close to the visible world, and the second is non-delimited imagination, which stands close to the world of the invisible. The subatomic part of our universe is a barrier between us and the non-existence, we think that beyond our universe is another place, but if time doesn't exist outside the universe, then space can't exist and everything is simultaneous, it is non-existence, because particles can only exist in time.

The spiritual world manifests the light of being, while the corporeal world displays the darkness of nonexistence (contains lifeless creations). The imaginal world embraces properties from both, because it is the subatomic space between us and the spiritual existence.

Allah is stopping the universe from going into non-existence, and this is affirmed in the Qur'an: "It is Allah who is preventing the heaven and the earth from falling apart. If they were to fall apart, none but He could hold them up. Verily, Allah is Forbearing, Forgiving." (Qur'an 35:41)

The universe as non-delimited Imagination; The breath of Allah

Non-existence outside the universe describes the state of things before He brings them into existence. Angels and Jinns exist in the world of spirits, because they are made from subatomic particles, while humans exist in the corporeal part of the universe, they are made from physical matter.

Concerning the role of non-delimited and discontinuous imagination (**Barzakh**), Imam Arabi quotes this verse from the Qur'an: "Allah merges two bodies of water, fresh and salty, yet between them there is a barrier which is never crossed." (**Qur'an 55: 19 - 20**)

To illustrate Barzakh between the physical world and the subatomic world Imam Arabi says: "If it were not for Barzakh between us and the unseen world, the two would not have become distinct." (**Futuh al Makiyah**)

Imam Arabi is referring to the dead, who go from the physical world to the spiritual world.

Allah (**Most High**) says: "Behind them (**earth**) is a barrier (**Barzakh**), which prevents them from going back until the day of resurrection." (**Qur'an 23:100**)

The clearest access man has to contiguous imagination, however, is through dreams, since dreams are the imagination of subatomic space.

Imam Arabi says: "In respect of Allah's Name; Al Batin (**the Inward**), the forms of the universe are related to Him, like the forms of a dream to a dreamer. Allah's non-delimited imagination is infinitely vast, because it is the cosmos itself. It is the vastest of engendered (**created and given form**) beings, the most perfect of existents."

Imagination is moulding matter to its will. Imam Arabi says: ‘Nothing is vaster than imagination, because it governs all things and non-things (a person can imagine anything into existence). (Futuh al Makiyah)

This is the relationship between the universe and man and Allah. Man’s connection to it is through the subatomic particles he moulds in his dreams and shapes with his imagination, this is the unseen world Allah often mentions in the Qur’an.

Allah is Reality

The spiritual path, the complete journey

Imam Tustari said in his famous Tafsir: “The nafs (**self**) has seven celestial veils and seven earthly veils. Veils cover the nafs and our perception about things.”

When man buries his nafs (**self**) in the earth, his heart reaches the throne of Allah, in its perception, the place from where it receives its spiritual nourishment.

The role of the spiritual heart is to look into the unseen and gather information about your world. When you humble yourself before Allah (**Most High**), you should place sincerity and humility in your heart. The hearts controls your senses, and how you feel the world around you, it is raised close to Allah (**Most High**), until it reaches His throne. The heart senses the unseen to gather information about things we are doing here in life, we call these insights matters or moments of wisdom and inspiration. Allah (**Most High**) created seven heavens, seven subatomic depths, a person with a shallow heart can only sense a few depths to gather knowledge, therefore, his decisions are short sighted, since materialism or focusing on

material things makes the heart shallow in its decision making. The unseen world is where people gain wisdom. Prophets receive revelation in seven depths until it reaches His throne, Sidrat al Muntaha in the Qur'an, the furthest subatomic depth of the universe.

Allah mentions the heart reaching His throne in the Qur'an; "By the star when it sets, Your comrade Muhammad did not err, nor did he deceive you by what he saw on the night of Israa al Miraj, nor does he speak of his own desires. It is nothing, but an inspiration that is inspired into his heart, and when he at the uppermost horizon (**universe near the throne**), he drew close and came down until he was a distant of two bows length, or even closer. Allah (**Most High**) revealed to His slave that, which He revealed. The Prophet's heart did not lie as to what he saw. Will you still argue with him about what he saw? Verily, he saw Gabriel another time by Sidrat al Muntaha, the lote-tree of the utmost boundary (**the base of the throne, where he saw worlds events**), near which is the garden of abode, the seventh Paradise. The Prophet's eyes did not turn aside, nor was he distracted. Indeed, he saw one of the greater revelations of his Lord. (**Qur'an 53**)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) ascended until he reached the first heaven. When the Prophet and Jibril arrived, Jibril requested the gate to be opened. The Angel assigned to the gate asked Jibril: "Who is with you?" Jibril answered: "Muhammad." The Angel asked: "Was he dispatched? Is it time for him to ascend to heaven?" Jibril said: "Yes." So the gate opened and Prophet entered." There he saw Prophet Adam. To Adam's right, he saw some People, and to Adam's left, others. When Adam looked to his right he laughed, but when he looked left, Adam cried. Adam was seeing the souls of his descendants. Those on his right were descendants who had died as believers, those, however, on his left were descendants who died as non-believers. Then the Prophet (ﷺ) ascended to the second heaven, he saw

Prophet Jesus and John (**Yahya**). They are cousins; their mothers were sisters. They welcomed the Prophet and made supplication for him. Jesus (**as**) was sent to materialistic people who only understood simple spiritual things, every time he shared wisdom with them, rather than dissect the wisdom, or even challenge it with their own wisdom, they made fun of his words, this was their mental status.

Jesus said: “I have been sent only to help God’s lost sheep, the people of Israel.” (**Matthew 15:24**)

Jesus knows how to cure materialism, which is why when Dajjal (**Anti-Christ**) appears on the earth, Allah (**Most High**) will send Jesus to kill him.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ), then ascended unto the third heaven, where he found Prophet Yusuf (**Joseph**). Prophet Yusuf was extremely handsome. Allah bestowed half of all beauty upon Yusuf, and Yusuf received the Prophet with a warm welcome and made a supplication for him. Being lost in materialism prevents one from sensing deeper than the 2nd depth of the unseen world. The beauty we see around the earth is from the 3rd Paradise, and Yusuf was a master of that knowledge. Allah opened up everything relating to beauty, so humanity could know and experience it, hence, beauty as we know it today is because of Prophet Yusuf. The wisdom in beauty is attraction, which can lead to knowledge, and from it deeper wisdoms are gained about the world.

Then Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) ascended unto the fourth heaven, where he met Prophet Idris (**Enoch, great grandfather of Noah, as**). Idris welcomed him and made supplication for him. Idris wanted to increase his deeds and devotion, so when a friend of his from the Angels visited him, he said that Allah had revealed such and such, speak to the Angel of death, so I could

increase my deeds. The Angel carried him and went to the 4th heaven, they met the Angel of death, who was about to descend down unto planet earth. The Angel spoke to him about what Idris had said. The Angel of death said: ‘Where is Idris?’ He replied, ‘He is here.’ The Angel of death said: ‘Amazing! I was commanded to seize his soul in the 4th heaven. I kept thinking how could I achieve that when Idris lives on the earth?’ Then he took the soul of Idris out of his body, and that is what is meant by the verse: ‘And We raised him unto a high station.’ (Qur’an 21: 85)

Allah had bestowed knowledge of outer space on Idris as well as writing, mathematics, and the calendar of knowledge of all things relating to it, he had knowledge of the seasons and many other things. From this we can understand the kind of spiritual depth required for people to master these scientific subjects.

Then the Prophet (ﷺ) ascended to the fifth heaven where he encountered Harun (Aaron), the brother of Prophet Moses (as). Prophet Moses (as), was the master of spiritual openings, so the fifth heaven is where true spiritual openings begin. These Prophets are singled out, even though all Prophets reached Allah’s throne in their hearts, and it was through them that Allah (Most High) introduced these things to the world.

In the sixth heaven, he encountered Prophet Moses. Kalam Allah, the one, to whom Allah spoke directly and sent him to Khidr (as) to learn and master this subject we are discussing in this work. Moses is an expert of the deepest spiritual depths. Reaching the sixth depth of Paradise is where regular spiritual openings occur unto a person, that is the meaning behind the story of Moses (as) and Khidr (as) in the Qur’an.

Then the Prophet (ﷺ) ascended unto the seventh heaven. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) saw Prophet Abraham (as) with his back against Bayt al-Ma'mur (Ka'abah of the Angels). Prophet Abraham is the master of the deepest spiritual depths before the throne, he became Allah's friend, so reaching this depth means that you will be granted friendship with Allah. Your heart is now able to put the real picture of what life is, and from that see Allah's hand in the universe working its wonders. Reaching this means you are now able to worship Allah as if you see Him, which is the meaning of the word Ihsan (human perfection).

From Abraham would come the Jews and the Arabs, the two nations who would achieve the most in the way of Allah (Most High) from the children of Adam. Then the Prophet (ﷺ) ascended to what is beyond the seventh heaven into the throne. (Angels and their knowledge stops at the throne, but human knowledge does not, because of the kind of soul Allah has given them)

“In time We shall make them fully understand Our messages. Everything they perceive in the utmost horizons of the universe and within themselves, the microscopic and subatomic level, so it will become clear to them that this Qur'an is indeed the truth.” (Qur'an 41:53)

Say: “We have believed in Allah, and in what has been revealed to us, and what was revealed to Abraham, Ishmael, Isaac, Jacob, and their descendants and in what was given to Moses and Jesus and all the Prophets from their Lord, and we make no distinction between any of them, and we submit to Allah.” (Qur'an 3:84)

Source Of Knowledge

Here are the 8 spiritual depths the heart reaches as it moves closer to Allah (Most High).

Allah - Every human is born with fitrah (purity, innocence). Allah has placed it in every heart, and to know Allah you have to know what Allah created, so you could see His qualities, and so, when you meet Allah, you will have certainty of what Allah is like from your worldly experience.

Materialism - Perception and knowledge of the physical world.

Beauty - Perception of the universe's natural beauty, love and attraction is the source of all openings in the heart.

Science - Attraction leads to in depth study of what you're interested in, or love.

Insight - Beginning of inspired and deeper thoughts. Wisdom begins here and comes from knowing the details of how things work.

Inspiration - Wisdom is mixed with experience, true wisdom is gained and your thoughts are guided to the truth by the Angels.

Sainthood - Wali, you become a friend of Allah and the Angels walk with you, shaping your perception, so you are prepared to see Allah.

Allah becomes beloved - Your heart and soul have now entered upon the throne.

You now understand what Allah created from the inside out and you see Allah in it, now you can begin to worship Allah as if Allah were right next to you. Once you complete this path, Allah will grant you His mercy upon the world and the universe, why? because its spiritual creatures will now learn from you.

Prophets reached this height with complete perfection and that is their distinction. At this point, the Angels take advice from you, because your heart takes input from the location of the throne, which is far deeper than their existence.

The wali of Allah, Abdul Qadir al Jilani said: ‘There are leaders to people, and leaders to Jinns and leaders to Angels, this is the meaning behind Allah (Most High) asking the Angels to prostrate before Adam, they now follow man’s lead in life, after Allah demonstrated how Adam and his progeny would surpass them. One thing we see from this is that irrespective of how shallow a person’s heart is, they can be knowledgeable and shallow at the same time. A person to whom Allah (Most High) gives wisdom, his heart can sense deep into the unseen, i.e. subatomic space, and as a result, his decisions have more insight and are more accurate.

“Allah grants wisdom upon whom He wills, and the one who receives wisdom is granted overflowing benefits, none will grasp Allah’s message, except those with understanding.” (Qur’an 2:269)

Allah’s gift is overflowing, pouring out of one’s heart, pouring out of what it senses of the unseen. This is why, when Allah grants Prophethood to someone, He expands their heart, this means Allah allows their hearts to reach the deepest depths of the unseen world, so it can gather information and sense everything spiritually attached to an object, or a person. Moses understood this, Moses asked for it when Allah bestowed upon him Prophethood. Moses said: “O my Lord! expand my breast, ease my task, and remove the impediment from my speech, so they may understand me.” (Qur’an 20: 25 - 28)

Allah (Most High) said to Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ): “Have I not expanded your breast for you and removed your burden.” (Qur’an 94: 1 - 2)

As a result of opening the heart to new subatomic depths, man can gain insight and wisdom, however, when you reach even deeper, your insight becomes so straight and correct that it becomes inspired by the truth of matters. Actions in life shape our future, and how we look during old age.

Allah says: “Allah does not require of any soul more than it can afford. All good will be beneficial to you, while all evil will be to your own loss.”
(Qur’an 2: 286)

This is a result of our deeds in life, the effects of our actions attach themselves to us spiritually or sub atomically, shaping us as we age, so Angels, Jinns, and those who have knowledge can see the truth about matters, and its true nature and qualities that exist in the unseen world.

You can see this is from science, and the system Allah created in the universe.

Allah says: “We shall seal your mouths on the day of Judgement, and let your hands, and your feet testify to us as to what you achieved.” (Qur’an 36:65)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Beware of the knowledge of a believer, a believer observes with the light of Allah.”

The heart gathers knowledge about the world using electromagnetic fields, just like animals use it to sense prey, but this is so we can ultimately know Allah.

Allah is the light (particles) of the heavens and earth. Allah guides to His light whom He wills. Allah speaks to humanity in allegories to explain

science. Indeed, Allah (Most High) has knowledge of all things.” (Qur’an 24:35)

Nothingness, emptiness, timelessness, eternity, meaninglessness, futility, if these words exist in your vocabulary, it means that you are not able to see how He brings everything around you together.

Allah, the Exalted said: “I am as My servant perceives Me, and I am with him when he remembers me.” (Bukhari)

Allah shapes His servant’s reality according to how one thinks Allah is. Allah does not change His universe or its laws, the universe is versatile enough to shape everyone’s reality, what Allah is talking about is each person’s perception and how the universe reacts to his deeds.

If you know how the universe was created, and how everything works, then you would understand and see how Allah moves things through the forces and systems in the universe, you would see it occurring before your eyes, and know how to see Allah instantly, such is the reality of His Angels, who are as old as the universe. We look at His work first to see Him in it, then when it becomes familiar, we see only Him, this is because Allah (Most High) does not have a body, Allah is not bound by the universe, but Allah gives you signs to know that He is there.

How could you see Allah if you do not pay attention to the world around you. You only pay attention to what makes you happy, and that becomes your reality, and so, your focus becomes blind to other realities that point directly to Him.

The Angels, who are as old as the universe were created for this very purpose, to witness the universe from the subatomic level from where

everything originates, and they witnessed it being created from particles to atoms and to bodies taking shape. They see that time is not endless, it is an infinite loop with no beginning and no end, because it is contained within boundaries. It all started with Allah and it will all return to Allah. Beyond Him is nothing and without Him we would have been nothing. His exaltedness defines our worth as we get close to Him or move away from Him. Allah's perfect qualities give meaning to our character and individuality.

When something represents Allah without deficiency, Allah associates it with Himself, Allah is teaching us that Allah's will and who Allah is are known by understanding the universe around us. Reality in the Qur'an is relies upon the laws of the universe to bring it about, this is the general subtext of the word, therefore, reality exists only because of the laws of physics, chemistry, biology, all the sciences that exist. Allah (**Most High**) says: "To Him belongs everything in the heavens and everything on earth. And He is the Sublime, the Magnificent." (**Qur'an 42: 4**).

"O humanity! if you doubt the resurrection, then remember that We created you out of dust (**mixture of particles**), then out of sperm (**first reality**), then out of a leech-like clot (**second reality**), then out of a morsel of flesh, partly formed and partly unformed (**third reality**), in order that We may manifest to you, who We are." (**Qur'an 22: 5 - 6**)

"Not only can we resurrect you, but we have already created and recreated you multiple times in your mother's womb. You began life without will or power to change your situation, a drop of sperm, a creature without a soul, helpless against the laws and forces of the universe. In the same manner, as Angels whose subtle bodies live alongside the forces of the universe, and earn what they are given because of it, we earn the right to witness Allah's

power in life due to this helpless state that is governed entirely by the forces of the universe, dictating the future without a choice. The universe shapes the reality of every creature according to its capacity.” (Qur’an 2:286)

Angels have delicate bodies that give them very little freedom from the subatomic forces and reactions of the universe to have a life of their own. Their entire focus is on the choices of Allah’s creatures, whose actions echo in their world. The Angels who move at the speed of light and perceive the world from that perspective, have no time to themselves, hence, they have no self and are selfless.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) once asked Jibril how strong was his eyesight to which Jibril replied: “I can even count the leaves on that tree.”

Jibril knew how many leaves there were from his first glance at the tree. Slower creatures have more time to themselves, but can’t perceive the universe as clearly as the Angels.

Allah says: “Man was created swiftly”, and so, he has the least time to perceive the meaning behind things in the universe and react to events in a rush to keep up. The forms we take, because we have no choice, has more lasting consequences to our fate, the less freedom you have, as a creature, the more far reaching your actions spiritually.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) warned his companions, who never wronged anyone, when you go into a town: “Beware of the prayer of the oppressed, because there is no veil between their prayer and Allah.”

Allah says: “We cause whom We will to rest in a womb for an appointed time, and then We bring you out as babies (fourth reality mankind experiences), so you may reach your age of full strength (fifth reality man

experiences); while some of you are called to die (young), while some remain to live to old age (allowed to witness the last reality of man), so that they know nothing after having known so much, and see earth barren and lifeless, but when We send down rain upon it, it stirs (to create life) and swells and brings forth every kind of beautiful growth, (this is the resurrection, our next reality, Allah will bring us back as easy as a seed becomes a plant).” (Qur’an 22:5)

Building blocks of man’s reality

We know the sun is one giant subatomic reactor creating particles, in a number of hadiths Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) mentions its relationship with the footstool and throne of Allah (Most High).

The sun is one seventieth of the part of Allah’s light (particle) of the Footstool, and the Footstool is one seventieth of the part of Allah’s light (particle) of the Throne.

The Footstool and Throne are located in the deepest subatomic depths, the hadith above explains to us where in the universe, the depths to which the sun’s reaction reaches. All the laws of the universe are in Allah’s control.

The Throne surrounds the universe, helping it persist, and it protects the universe from outside forces. What creates physics and other science’s is the subatomic forces that created subatomic space as well as all of its particles. A gust of wind is made from small atoms, this is a force that shapes the weather and the landscape on the earth, they were made from the smallest and first ever particles in existence after the big bang, they are similar to a gust of wind that shaped the subatomic world, however, if these forces stopped to exist, then everything will fall apart. These particles exist at the

deepest depths of subatomic space, and beyond them is the edge / limit of the universe.

People asked: “What is outside the universe?” The Prophet (ﷺ) said: “The Throne of Allah. Knowledge of creatures cease at the knowledge of the Creator.”

Allah created the universe with defined limits. It has a size known only to Allah, nor is it infinite, this was the conclusion Islam’s schools of Aqeedah came to in contradiction to the philosophers that challenged them, Greek philosophy especially, which Islam refuted. Truth is universal and it can persist, even after a civilisation ceases to exist, because Allah said: “Truth has come and falsehood has vanished. Falsehood is bound to vanish.” (Qur’an 17:81)

Everything is created from elements inside the universe, but if space no longer existed, atoms would not be able to survive for long and would disintegrate, or unravel back to nothingness. Atoms need the boundaries of the universe, and its laws, sub-atomic layers (**depths**) and systems that sustain them, to continually persist, and, because of this, Allah called Himself, the (**continuous**) Sustainer of the universe.

Allah says: “In time We shall make them fully understand Our messages through what they perceive in the universe, as well as within themselves (**microscopic and subatomic**), so that it will become clear to them that this revelation is indeed the truth.” (Qur’an 41:53)

The relationship between space and man’s body will prove Allah’s revelation is true, because it explains what spirituality is in scientific terms.

Allah told us to use science to understand spirituality. Allah has placed verses in the Qur'an that direct us to the relationship between us and everything that surrounds us. This process has spanned over thousands of years and humanity has faced many tests in history, like the fanatical sects, or scholars that claim new knowledge is Bidah or Kufar (innovation or disbelief), just as the church banned science during the dark ages, some groups exist even today.

Allah (Most High) says: “By the sun and its radiant brightness (subatomic activity) and by the moon as it reflects sunlight. By the day and the night, and by the sky and the earth, and by the soul and how it is formed (from particles) in accordance with what it is meant to be and is inspired by it. The one who causes his soul to grow in purity shall attain a happy state, but truly lost is he who buries it. (in darkness through his deeds) (Qur'an 91: 1 - 11)

Man's spirituality is created by the subatomic world, which is outlined in Surah al Shams (Qur'an 91).

“And the Thamud tribe rejected the truth, because of arrogance, they followed celestial bodies.”

We learn from their scientific observation that earths subatomic forces follow cycles influenced by the celestial bodies that create all the major forces in our solar system, such as the sun, the moon, the planets and the distant stars, and neighbouring solar systems, all like one giant ocean, a single wave in one location ripples and travels, influencing how the forces in our solar system behave during the seasons of the year. Everybody in space is in motion, and their orbits are connected sub atomically, creating seasonal effects, just like the light of those distant stars reach us, so does their subatomic activity.

Scholars spoke about these things at length and from their understanding developed Islamic sciences surrounding these subjects, for example, Imam Arabi said in his major work, Futuhat al Makkiya, that the origin of the universe is the particle, and the creation of the universe from the subatomic world and how man's spirituality is created by it. All religions understand that, there is a delicate part to man's body, they have identified it as being responsible for man's spirituality. Our spirituality is created by the subatomic part of our body, a delicate part of our physiology. Things that influence us sub-atomically filter through the body and its systems, and create what we feel and experience, all of that is governed by the cycles of the sun, the moon, the seasons, the day, the night, and the orbit of planets and stars. All cycles we live under are influenced by what is occurring in space.

All these objects create periods of increased and decreased subatomic activity upon the earth over a lifetime that influence and moulds who you are.

When Islamic scholars first understood that the origin of man's spirituality comes from the delicate part of man's body, they researched this and developed the science of the 'Lataif al Sita, literally, the six delicate points of man's body, this is a subject that was learnt, taught, and developed in every corner of the ancient world.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Seek knowledge even as far as China."

In Buddhism and Hinduism this same Islamic science was known as the seven Chakras, a chakra is a delicate (**subatomic**) spot or centre in our body that gathers energy from other areas, like the organs. Organs take energy from the subatomic world surrounding it, because each organ is a focal point

for the nervous system, which is the electrical wiring of the body, and that wiring is focused in and around each organ. This science is essentially focused on the nervous system of the entire body. Unlike Islam, Buddhist and Hindu medicine and religion focus on the spinal cord where the seven chakras are located, because the spinal cord takes all the energy of every organ and sends it to the brain. In Chinese medicine and religion, they focus on the organs themselves to treat people, the body takes in Chi energy from the subatomic world around it. When Allah mentions human perception, consciousness and awareness in the Qur'an, Allah always mentions His quality of being subtly aware, hence, the delicate parts of our body are tied closely to our reality.

“No vision surrounds Allah, but Allah surrounds all vision, for Allah is Subtle, Aware.” (Qur'an 6:103)

“Whether you conceal your thoughts, or you publicize them, He knows all that, which is within the breast. Should Allah who created you not know? Allah is subtle and well acquainted with everything.” (Qur'an 67: 13 - 14)

The word subtle is exclusively used in the Qur'an regarding what occurs subatomically in our world, our very thoughts are made of particles, especially, the images we see in our mind.

“Do you not see that Allah sends down rain, and then the earth becomes green? Surely Allah is Subtle, Aware.” (particles that nourish and create it) (Qur'an 22:63)

Islam focuses on subtle points in and around the heart, which is directly responsible for man's reality, spirituality, self and consciousness.

Whatever happens sub atomically around us interferes and influences the bodies electrical wiring, i.e. the nervous system, it affects our senses and influences our spirituality. Allah explains: “And We inspired it with conscience, hence, what is wrong for it and what is right for it.” (Qur’an 91:8)

Imam Rumi said: “Allah turns man’s from one feeling to another, Allah teaches man by means of the opposite, so you have two wings to fly, not one.”

All religion’s study the flow of energy in man’s body and what it does, it is called, ‘Lataif energy’ in Islam, Allah promised we would unravel its mysteries after we first understand space and man’s physiology and the subatomic world. Science today calls this energy subatomic particles, and Allah calls them Noor (light).

Allah says: “Allah is the light (particles) of the heavens and the earth.” Particles are what guides people’s souls. Allah ended the verse by saying: “Allah guides through His light whom He wills.” (Qur’an 24:35)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “O Allah place light in my heart and on my tongue, and in my ears, and in my sight, and above me, and below me, and to my right, and to my left, and before me, and behind me, and place it in my soul. Magnify light for me, and amplify it for me. Make for me light and make me light. O Allah grant me light and place light in my nerves, and in my body, and in my blood, and in my hair, and in my skin.” (Bukhari, Muslim)

Allah says that He sent Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) as one who invites people to Him with His permission as an illuminated beacon. (Qur’an 33:46)

Not only does the universe create our reality, but we shape each other's reality. Everything we experience occurs because of what is happening in our bodies, here Allah is saying that the Prophet's Prophethood could illuminate our realities.

Allah (Most High) is Exalted

This is one of the most important of all verses in the Qur'an about reality, because Allah explains the building blocks behind reality. Allah says: "Exalted is Allah, the True King. There is no god except Him, the Lord of the honourable Throne." (Qur'an 23:116)

This verse mentions everything responsible for reality itself, including the fact, there is only one God of the universe, which is the first part of the Islamic Shahadah (oath), which is required to become a Muslim. Upon taking that oath, man is placed on a spiritual path to discover the true nature of the universe.

In the Qur'an Allah places those who have witnessed the reality of the universe like the Prophets next in rank; "Whoever obeys Allah and His Messenger, they will be in the company of those upon whom Allah has bestowed His grace, of the Prophets, the Siddiqun (witnesses of Allah's reality), the martyrs and the righteous, for they are the best of company. (Qur'an 4:69)

The first quality Allah mentions is Allah's exaltedness, what does this actually mean. If we look at our body, our organs and our nervous system work together to create our intellect, so we can say man relies on his body and senses to know things, but our body in turn relies on the stuff it is made of, which is the subatomic particles of each atom, they in turn rely on the laws (forces) of the universe that created them. The forces of the universe

rely on the smallest particles in the universe that created them. The universe is layered, layer upon layer, or as Allah says in the verse of light: “Light (particle) upon light.” (Qur’an 24:35) - this occurs from the bottom of Allah’s Throne to the top of planet earth.

Besides this, man needs time itself to exist, because time is the movement (rate of change in the fabric of the universe) of everything, we don’t grow old because our body and the matter it is created from is ageing, day and night are superficial representations of the passing of time, which Allah (Most High) created to make measuring time easier.

“We have made night and day as two signs. We shroud the night with darkness, and give light to the day, so you may seek His bounty and know the number of years, and calculation of time. We explain everything in detail.” (Qur’an 17:12)

If time did not exist, it would mean nothing is moving or interacting with anything, no reactions are occurring, with time atoms and particles are always in motion. The universe created time during its creation, so we can only exist in a place where time exists. This is important to understand, because Allah is timeless, He isn’t bound by time or anything outside the universe.

This is a matter of science and physics and probably one of the biggest mistakes that pervaded throughout the ancient world, it persists even today that time is not real, however, science has proven that time and space are intertwined. Time is a component of space and everything space is created from, what happens to one happens to the other and vice versa. Physicists now refer to space as space-time, modern physics rely on this to study subatomic space.

Time and space can stretch, shrink, or jiggle our earth, because of its giant mass that bends space around it, and that creates how much gravity we experience on earth (9.81 m/s), a much larger mass will produce more gravity, however, it differs on other planets and suns. Each planet decides the rate at which time flows, they all differ from the rate it is flowing at in open space, these differences are a minute or so, so we don't notice them.

Probably the most famous example of this is black holes due to their infinite mass and the amount of gravity they produce, time flows very differently inside black holes. This led physicists to prove that time and space are connected. Space and matter creates the flow of time, the universe creates the flow of time on each planet with a sun. The Qur'an states that the flow of time can be different in the universe, for example, when it speaks about the night journey of our Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ), which occurred in one night, or the scribe of Solomon, who brought the throne of Bilquis from Yemen to Jerusalem in the blink of an eye, while the Jinn said he could do it in a few seconds, and the journey of the Angels to Allah's Throne, which by our estimation would take 50,000 years, yet occurs almost instantly.

Cursing time - Imam Shafii (ra) said; "The Arabs during the time of ignorance, when they were stricken with difficulty, adversity or tragedy, used to say: 'O, the vicissitudes of time.'" (a change of circumstance or fortune)

They attributed such events to time and curse it, however, Allah is the One who brought these events into existence, so it was as if they were cursing Allah. It is in consideration of this meaning that cursing time has been prohibited.

Allah (Most High) said to the Arabs: “The son of Adam offends Me when he curses time. I am time and in My hands all affairs (changes in the universe) lie, and Allah alternates the night and the day.” (Bukhari and Muslim)

What does this have to do with verse 23:115 of the Qur’an: “Did you think that We created you without a purpose and that you would never return for accountability.”

If you understand how the universe works, then you will understand how your reality exists, and through this knowledge you will be able to know Allah. Allah says that He is exalted above the universe, which means Allah does not rely on the things our bodies rely on. He is not in need of atoms, particles, or the laws, which created them and sustain them. Allah does not need passing of time to exist, even though this is something enormous in physics, because atoms and particles need time to interact with each other, otherwise no subatomic, atomic, chemical, or biological reaction would occur, and life cannot exist without time, so His existence is absolutely exalted above our existence.

Imam Sadiq said: “The one who claims that Allah is in anything, or on anything, or from anything, commits shirk (blasphemy), because had He been on something, He would have been carried, had He been in anything, He would have been contained, and had He been from anything, He would have been a creation.”

Allah (Most High) is Sovereign

“He is Allah (Most High). There is no but Him, the Sovereign Lord (Al Malik), the Holy One (Al Qudus), Peace (Al Salam), Keeper of Faith (Al Mu'min), the Guardian (Al Muhaimin), the Majestic (Al Aziz), the

Compeller (*Al Jabar*), the Superb (*Al Mutakabir*). Glory be to Him, for He is far above from what they ascribe to Him.” (*Qur’an 59:23*)

He is behind every law (*veil*) of the universe, sustaining each one every moment of their existence.

Allah’s hand in the universe makes every moment exist, and the universe creates time and the direction the universe evolves to. Hence, He is time as it passes by, and all changes in the universe from one moment to the next are, because of Allah. What is stopping us from seeing Allah is understanding the significance of each moment from one to the next, every moment that passes by. That understanding and inner sight only comes to the heart by fulfilling the responsibility He has placed upon us,

Allah says: “My servants draw not near to Me with nothing more beloved to Me than the religious duties I have enjoined upon them.”

We offered the trust (*responsibility of others*) to the heavens and the earth and the mountains, but they refused to bear it, because they feared it, but humanity assumed it. They have proven to be a tyrants and fools.” (*Qur’an 33:73*)

There is no other way to achieve this closeness, except by being Allah’s mercy upon the earth, which is why all the Prophets in the Qur’an are described as Allah’s mercy to the universe.” (*Qur’an 21:107*)

Understanding Allah’s nature and reality is another step in the process of seeing Allah.

Mulhat Shaykh Salam said: “Allah is not a body, and so, Allah has no form. Allah is not an entity, and so, has no measured limits. Allah does not

resemble anything and nothing resembles Him. The six directions do not surround Allah, nor do the earths and the skies enclose Allah. Allah eternally existed long before His creations. Allah created time, and Allah exists as He eternally was.”

When the universe was created, Allah began teaching man about Himself, then Allah began populating the universe in the same order He created it, from the subatomic part first, to the physical part last. Creatures whose bodies are made from subatomic particles came into existence, the Angels first, to the Buraq (a creature said to be the transport for certain Prophets. Most notably the night journey, it carried Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) from Mecca to Jerusalem and then up in the heavens and back, all in one night), and then the Jinns.

Allah began teaching the Angels about Himself, who’s life span would last as long as the universe persisted, and then as He populated the planets in space with spiritual creatures of varying kinds. The first subjects in the universe were about how things are created and the qualities Allah used in doing this, such as Allah’s forbearance, which is represented by the fundamental forces of the universe, and His Forgiveness, which overshadows most faults, which is represented by Paradise and Hell, two forces that move and help evolve the universe and stop stagnation, both qualities are needed to sustain the universe.

The next lesson was about how life can come from lifeless matter, a process the Angels would witness and help create for Allah, the spiritual creatures that began to appear after the Angels were made of particles close to the physical world, until we reach the Jinn creatures, who are made of smokeless fire, one of the outer most particles of the subatomic world that make up atoms and is responsible for electricity, the electron.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Verily, Satan (Jinn) flows through a human being like blood.”

Reference to the nervous system they manipulate, it uses electrical impulses to regulate everything in the human body and its organs. Jinns are creatures that manipulate humanity through their faculties, which relies on the nervous system and its electrical impulses.

Each of these creatures are given a facet (a small smooth flat surface, as on a bone, or a tooth) which makes up the complete and perfect intellect, because their bodies are limited in what they could experience, i.e. a bear doesn't know what it is like to swim like a fish, or a fish doesn't know what it is like to fly like a bird, so too are spiritual creatures, every creature is responsible for knowing Allah (Most High), because all are capable of learning through their faculties.

First spiritual creatures after the Angels are the strongest, later spiritual creatures were gradually less and less powerful, but received a more complete picture of life and the universe. Lesser spiritual creatures experience a more complex combination of Allah's qualities. Humans are allowed to know all 99 qualities and the combinations that exist by combining them. The jinn race are the most unreasonable of creatures, though they see too much, yet not able to handle knowledge with responsibility, and their spiritual reality through man's existence became diverse enough to surround the spiritual reality of man, but most of them became twisted early in life, out of their jealousy of humans, and so they never developed their potential. Over time higher aspects of the perfect intellect were steadily revealed until man came into existence, and then Allah finally revealed in the universe every possible part of intellect, so it could know Allah completely.

Man can properly know Allah because in humans is every facet of the universe and His qualities, both the physical and the spiritual, while everything Allah (**Most High**) created before man was only an aspect and Himself.

Imam Arabi explained that man is a copy of both realities. Allah's divine names and the universe. Man is made with two images:

- i) Exterior image, the body, a copy of cosmic realities.
- ii) Interior image, ones powers, which represent images of divine names (**qualities**).

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "When you fight one of your brothers, avoid the face, for Allah created Adam (**humanity**) in His image."

Allah values knowledge and wisdom over strength. His spiritual creatures had intellectual strength and knowledge, but a limited capacity to learn and gain wisdom, because wisdom requires having a more complete type of intellect and the perfect intellect requires having the perfect body and physiology to produce it, so it could understand every kind of experience Allah created. A bird cannot understand the life of a fish, and fish cannot understand the life of a bear, but humanity could if they delved deeper into the study of each. Allah (**Most High**) gave man the capacity for infinite wisdom, but less strength to do anything with that knowledge - unlike Allah's spiritual creatures. This was the crux of the problem for the Jinns when they first saw man. They have more mental strength, but very little wisdom, and so, their leader Satan in his folly, rebelled against Allah, because he is stronger than humans, and he could overpower them. Allah said: "O Iblis, what prevented you from prostrating to that which I created

with My own hands? Are you arrogant, or were you already among the vain?” (Qur’an 38:75)

The universe changed from the nothing that existed before it, designed to teach humanity about Allah, and it will continue to exist until a complete picture of Allah comes into existence. Allah is the span of time.

Allah said about His creatures knowing Him over the span of time:

“There is no god except Him, the Ever-Living, the All Sustaining. Neither drowsiness nor sleep overtakes Him. To Allah belongs all in the heavens and the earth. Who could possibly intercede with Him without His permission? He knows what happens to them in this world and what will happen to them in the hereafter, no one can grasp His knowledge, except what He wills to reveal. Allah’s footstool extends over the heavens and the earth, and their preservation does not tire Him. Allah is Most High, the Greatest.” (Qur’an 2:255)

In Surah al Mulk (Qur’an 67:1), it reads: “Exalted is He in whose Hands is the dominion.”

It is literally saying see how the universe works to understand His exaltedness. What is beautiful about this phrase is that the word Tabaruk, usually means to derive blessings from something, and so the underlying knowledge in the verse is that blessings are derived from the subatomic world, and if you control it, you can derive blessings / benefits for your life.

Think of things like nuclear fusion and fission, or healing the body through its natural systems. Allah is explaining the origins of blessings, as well as what creates miracles, which are performed by Prophets and saintly individuals.

Imam Rumi said: “You and I will be together until the universe dissolves.”

When Allah will no longer hold them together, this is when the forces holding every atom together will no longer exist.

Imam Rumi said “Look at every animal from the gnat to the elephant: all are Allah’s family and are dependent on Him for their nourishment. What a nourisher is Allah. All these griefs within our hearts arise from the smoke and dust of our existence and vain desires.”

In verse 23:116 Allah is telling us about His exaltedness by looking at the subtle aspects of the universe, because what is exalted above all the basic things are the things that make them work, and since we require knowledge to see them, all intellectual pursuits are also spiritually exalted.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Those who follow a quest of knowledge, Allah will make their path to Paradise easy. The Angels lower their wings over the seeker of knowledge, being pleased with what they do. The inhabitants of the heavens and the earth, even the fish in the depths of the oceans seek forgiveness for them. The superiority of a learned man over a devout worshipper is like that of a full moon to the rest of the stars. The learned are the heirs of the Prophets, who bequeath, neither dinar, nor dirham, only knowledge; and those who acquire it, have in fact acquired an abundant portion.” (Abu Dawud, Tirmidhi)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The world with all its contents is cursed, except for the remembrance of Allah, which pleases Him, and religious scholars and seekers of knowledge.” (Tirmidhi)

Allah is the sovereign, who arranged the creation of His creatures from the depths of subatomic space to the life of this world, and He gave every

creature according to its capacity. Allah's reality is supreme. He gave each creature its own unique reality, even though man's reality surrounds them all.

Allah is the only Lord

Physics has discovered that space (**matter**) and time are connected, matter creates time, and when Allah said that He is time, Allah is associating our reality, which our body creates, with Himself, to teach us that Allah is in control of the universe, there is no deity other than Him. He created the universe according to His fitrah (**nature**), the universe is in harmony with itself, and each law relies on another to exist. It was from the calmness of space, as the universe cooled after the big bang (**explosion**) that life came into being.

“Had there been in them (**space and earth**) other gods besides Allah, they would have been in a state of disorder (**the universe would not function, everything relies on something, so if one law failed, or worked against everything else, things that create life would fall apart**); therefore, glory be to Allah, the Lord of the universe. Verily, Allah is far above what they attribute to Him. (**Qur'an 21:22**)

Allah explains how in the Qur'an when He says He controls the universe from the throne, in the deepest subatomic layer, exactly as science teaches us today, everything relies on its building blocks, and the throne is the end of the line.

“You will not see any flaws in Allah's creation. Look again! Can you see any flaws? Look again! And again! (**deeper and deeper**) Your sight will return weak and defeated.” (**Qur'an 67: 1 - 4**)

This verse explains to us how Allah controls the universe. We rely on the laws of the universe, while they rely on the depths of subatomic space to exist, and subatomic space relies upon Allah's throne (the boundary protecting the universe from unravelling into nothing) to exist and Allah controls everything from here.

“Allah established Himself on the throne of authority. He regulates all affairs. Allah makes His signs, teachings clear to you, so you may be certain that you are destined to meet your sustainer.” (Qur'an 13:2)

Allah created life and death to test us, and this test (our reality) is tied with how the universe works. The seven subatomic depths were created to bring about His will, one layer above the other, from His throne, until it reaches our world, whatever happens in the universe its ripple or vibration passes through all seven layers, we impact subatomic space and subatomic space impacts us.

Allah is pushing man to study and see if they can find any flaws with how the universe is constructed. “You will not see any flaws in what the Lord of Mercy creates. Allah (Most High) is challenging us to look at the minute details of how things work, and are put together. He is explaining how understanding space is related to His sovereignty over all things, which is why the chapter was called al Mulk, The Dominion of Allah.

His Majesty's Throne

“Those (Angels) who bear His Throne and all those around it glorify the praise of their Lord and believe in Him and ask forgiveness for those who believe on the earth, they say: ‘O Lord! You comprehend all with Your mercy and knowledge. Forgive those who repent and follow Your way of life. Save them from the torment of the blaze.’” (Qur'an 40:7)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “I have been allowed to speak of one of the bearers of Allah’s Throne. The space between his earlobe and his shoulder is the distance of seven hundred years of our travelling.” (Abu Dawood)

The Throne is above the footstool, and the footstool is above His entire creation. (Haafiz Ibn Hajar)

We do not see the forces that subatomic particles create, because they are like the invisible wind that moves around us, however, we do experience them, for example, if we put our hand in a fridge, it becomes cold because of them. Temperature and weather is an easy example.

Allah explains in Surah al Shams that their major role is man’s spirituality. Allah teaches us that we influence the subatomic world around us through our deeds.

This phenomena becomes very significant if an entire society is involved together in any type of deed, be it good or bad, because it increases the subatomic impact of its force, as a result, we live under evil, which was created by evil influences, but good deeds create positive influences. Religion teaches us how to have control that chaos and protect ourselves.

Allah (Most High) took an oath by this, saying: “By the soul and the proportion and order given to it, and then He inspired it (through the subatomic world) to understand what is right and what is wrong for it. Those who purify themselves will succeed, but those who fail will corrupt it.” (Qur’an 91: 7 - 10)

The question is, to what degree does our body sense into the subatomic world, according to the scholars of Islam and Allah in the Qur’an we can sense the deepest subatomic depths, because of our unique physiology,

unlike other creatures, through our senses we can understand every kind of quality Allah placed in the universe.

Imam Tustari said: “Self has seven celestial veils; a veil is something that covers our inner perception about things. Man buries his self in the earth upon earth, (lowers his esteem and ego), his heart is raised up unto heaven upon heaven, and when he completely buries the nafs (ego/self) underground, the heart reaches Allah’s throne.”

When man’s self is purified, his inner perception is allowed to reach the throne of Allah, Allah built this ability into man’s physiology and its systems, because of the particles Allah created human’s from. This is possible, because of man’s unique soul, which has been created from particles at the deepest subatomic depths in a region inside the throne. Through the soul human beings can sense matters about the universe from inside the place Allah established Himself, so man can know Allah better than any other creature, including the Angels.

Allah (Most High) wrote the decree of all His creation 50,000 years before the creation of the heavens and the earth. (Muslim)

The particles that the soul is created from move the universe. The soul gives life (control/energy) to inanimate matter (our body) and ultimately, after we are fully formed, it gives control of our body to us and our consciousness. Life is created through forces, laws, and systems, which are built on top of each other, all relying on the things that created them, but once the soul’s energy (life force) runs out, we die. Science today says this is because the usable energy in a system (our body) becomes unusable. The soul is a type of pure intellect (not needing a body), which is why it persists after the body dies, the soul needs a body to grow and effect change in it (either, into

something good, or wretched through our deeds). When we die our soul is tainted or blessed by our deeds, becoming exceedingly pure or exceedingly dark, it stays in the state we are in at the moment of death until it is given another body when we are resurrected.

“Do not say of those, who are martyred that they are dead. Nay, they are alive, though you do not perceive it. (Qur’an 2: 154)

Because the soul is unable to effect change within itself without a body.

Imam Ghazali said: “A person is punished in the grave with the things he indulged in whilst alive. Since he can’t acquire them again, so his unfulfilled lust for them remains with him, torturing him until he is resurrected.”

Modern society has cut itself off from understanding the reality we live under, because the soul is from the depths of subatomic space, this is important, because it explains to us how our conduct as a society can have spiritual consequences on the world.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) outlined consequences about oppression and injustice: “O Emigrants of Medina, you may be afflicted by 5 things. Allah forbid that you should live to see them.

1. If fornication should become widespread, you should realise that this never happened without new diseases befalling on people, which their forefathers never suffered (sexual diseases).

2. If people should begin to cheat in weighing goods, you should realise that this never happened without drought and famine befalling on people, and their rulers oppressing them.

3. If people should withhold charity, you should realise that this never happened without the rain being stopped from falling; and were it not for the animals, it would never rain again.

4. If people break their agreement with Allah and His Messenger, you should realise that this never happens without Allah sending an enemy against them to take some of their possessions by force.

5. If leaders do not govern according to Allah's Book, you should know that this never happened without Allah dividing them into groups and making them fight one another.” (Ibn Majah)

These are the subatomic reactions to our conduct in life and the cause and effect and Karma we will suffer.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “If my nation bears 15 traits, tribulations will befall upon them. When any gain is shared out only amongst the rich, with no benefit to the poor. When a trust becomes the means of making a profit. When paying Zakat becomes a burden. When a man obeys his wife, while disobeying his mother and treats his friends better, whilst shunning his father. When voices are raised in Mosques. When a leader becomes worse than their nation. When people treat a man with respect, because they fear he may harm them. When a lot of alcohol is drunk. When men wear silk. When female singers and musical instruments become popular. When the last nation curses the first nation, then expect a red wind, or the earth to swallow them.” (Tirmidhi)

What we do as a society affects the spiritual universe, Allah (Most High) said: “I swear by time, certainly humanity is in a loss, except those who believe and do good and enjoin the truth and patience.”

Allah promised to answer everything about the universe before the end of time. The relationship starts with the soul, because man's body is like a spiritual lamp that shapes the reality of those around him, whose source of origin and power to affect the universe is the throne of Allah (Most High).

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "O Allah make for me light and make me light."

Allah said: "O Prophet! We have sent you as a witness, a bearer of good news, a warner with Allah's permission and as a lamp that gives light to others." (Qur'an 33:46)

Since the Throne and the Footstool are similar in nature the answer comes by understanding what the Footstool of Allah is, because it is clearly explained in many hadiths and the Qur'an. Knowledge of the Footstool makes it very clear as to what the role of the Throne is in human beings reality, because it is one of the major building blocks of the universe, it is responsible for shaping the creation of everything in it. The Footstool is an area in space, and is distant to the Throne, which is the outer part of space, all the way to the edge of the universe, it forms a part of the foundation of the Throne, like knowledge is needed for wisdom to exist, the Footstool is responsible for knowledge in the universe, while the Throne is responsible for wisdom. Our night sky and the visible part of the universe are all contained within the Footstool, and that is inside the Throne. A hadith explains that once we reach the Footstool there are no stars in the sky, no galaxies, no nebulas, no black holes, no suns, and no planets. The Footstool and the Throne, and what is in them exist at the edge of the universe, and that distance is immense.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The 7 heavens (Space) are no more in comparison to the Footstool than 7 dirhams set in a shield.”

This is the shape of our milky way, it looks like a shield, this tells us the observable universe is inside a seven cluster region that looks like seven coins, that is the Footstool, and it is shaped like a milky way, which itself is surrounded by another larger expanse, and this begins at Sidrat al Muntaha in the Qur’an, the furthest created limit, the Throne, it exists at the edge of the universe. The hadith also indicates that the blackness of space, dark matter, and energy in physics, does not exist at the edge of the universe, it either stops at the Footstool, or the Throne, since the Footstool is involved in quantum entanglement (ability of particles to interact with each other and create everything). Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) described the Throne as surrounding the universe.

Allah describes in the Qur’an how the Footstool is spread out throughout subatomic space (Qur’an 2:255), because unlike space, which contains solid and physical matter governed by gravity, the Footstool and the Throne are made of subatomic particles, which are tightly clustered together like photons in visible light, or like the light coming from a light bulb. The universe we know is filled with planets, suns, stars, black holes and solid matter, and its edge is surrounded by two large regions made of subatomic particles. Solid matter seems to have gravitated towards the centre of the galaxy, because of black holes. All stars and solar systems revolve around black holes.

The Footstool has a purpose like the laws of physics, so does the Throne, which relates how Allah enclosed all things in knowledge, meaning how everything is created with knowledge, purpose, and design. Allah (Most

High) created the universe from subatomic particles, meaning light. (Qur'an 24:35)

Entanglement of particles is something many scholars, like Imam Arabi, Imam Ghazali, and Imam Rumi understood from its presence and effects in the universe and wrote about. To illustrate this; the heart and the body produce a strong electromagnetic field made of subatomic particles that sends and receives (signals) information to the world, like a mobile phone, this information directs our instincts and what our body senses, this system is the basis of our spirituality.

Imam Rumi used poetry to teach deep subjects on Allah, Islam, and the universe, he said: “Never feel sad, because you have the entire universe inside you.” (subatomic world and its laws)

“Stop acting small you are the universe in ecstatic motion.” (subatomic particles and quantum mechanics)

“Love is the bridge between you and everything else.” (quantum entanglement of particles)

“Love is the energizing beam of the universe, the cause and effect of all harmonies.” (quantum entanglement through the coherence of waves, the mode through which spiritual communication is possible)

“Love is the religion, while the universe is the book.” (through our physiology we are connected to the universe, how your story is written by your hands)

“Allah does not burden any soul with more than it can bear: each gains whatever good it has done, and it suffers every ill that it earns.” (Qur’an 2:286)

This is the universe reacting to our moral choices, other religions call it Karma.

The Footstool from its description and role is responsible for quantum entanglement, it is that subatomic layer, or depth that makes it happen. Physics teaches us that quantum entanglement is responsible for the existence of all the knowledge in the universe and how everything was created.

The Qur’an explains this reality in relation to Allah’s existence, because of the qualities of what Allah created. The following verse called, ‘Ayat al Kursi’ is a picture being painted of the Footstool and Allah’s hand in the universe.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said by understanding the verse you can learn Allah’s great names / qualities, by which if one is asked, he could answer.

“Allah! There is no god except Him, the ever-Living, the all-Sustaining. None can grasp His knowledge, except for what He reveals. His Throne surrounds the heavens and the earth and preserving them does not tire Him, for Allah is Most High, the Greatest.” (Qur’an 2: 255)

The verse is saying that the Footstool is responsible for the Tawheed (the Oneness of Allah) every creature senses (its Fitrah, natural disposition), as well as the existence of all life and the persistence of the universe. It is responsible for the nature of matter, energy, and particles in the entire universe, and it controls the entire universe. None can act in the universe,

except through what the Footstool is responsible for bringing into existence, it is responsible for the future of this universe and its evolution, and its direction, as well as deeds of its past, meaning their consequence in the present. In physics, quantum entanglement is responsible for these things, including the evolution of this universe, based on the consequences of its past entanglement. This means, the result of past creature's deeds and how they have an impact in today's life, the Footstool is responsible for it.

When the sacred pen was commanded to write the future of everything, it did so because of the existence of the Footstool, everything relies on the things Allah created, and the Footstool is responsible for the future of the universe. The Footstool spans the entire universe up to the Throne and preserves everything in the universe, hence, it is fundamental for the existence of all laws the universe runs by. They exist at the depths of subatomic space and Allah says He is above them. All of this points to an even deeper relationship relating to the fact that Allah said He is time and time is created by entanglement of particles, which is at the heart of what reality is created from.

Allah in hadith Qudsi said "I am time." The Footstool's role is almost as important as the Throne, which Allah is established on, this is the tafsir, Allah gave to His word in the Qur'an. The Footstool is Allah's knowledge in the universe, through which, everything comes into existence according to how Allah planned it; it is a force that helps mould subatomic particles according to His will. Physics explains that quantum entanglement is responsible for how things are created as well as the evolution of the universe, but more deeply entanglement is responsible for the existence of time itself, since time was created with the first particles, it came about from their entanglement.

His Majesty's Footstool

Ibn Mas`ud said, "There is no night or day with your Lord; the light of His Throne comes from the light of His face."

It has been related on the authority of Wahb ibn Munabba that Allah created the Throne from His light and the Footstool is fixed to the Throne. The primordial water was within the Footstool upon the back of strong wind (subatomic layer's). His Throne has tongues equal to the number of His created things, which, glorify Allah. The analogy in this hadith tells us that the Throne shapes the reality of all things, so they can know their lord, because they remember Him for them, and is always connecting them with Allah, which means the Throne has a tongue for every created thing (alive or dead). When you pray, you shape your own perception, so it can sense Him in life.

In Ayat al Kursi (Qur'an 2:255) the verse tells us that the Throne surrounds the heavens and the earth. Allah's Footstool and Throne exist on earth as well, but sub atomically. The Throne of Allah is stated because it stands between the universe and what is outside. Allah controls the entire universe from there, the deepest subatomic depth that exist, as His seat of power, Allah is explaining to humanity how He controls the forces and the laws of the universe, not an actual Throne. Every system that exists in every object or creature is being controlled from there, to enforce the universe do what Allah desires, every miracle granted to a Prophet or Wali is because the universe is being controlled from there to create it. Scholars state that whatever Allah does beneath the Throne, Allah does it through the systems of the universe, and whatever Allah does above it, He does so with His command and it is done instantly, they are created from nothing, so what is the role of the Throne? The Throne exists in the deepest subatomic depths of

the universe, in a place called Sidrat al Muntaha (the furthest limit), while the Footstool is close to us.

“His Footstool is His knowledge” and all knowledge is used to understand deeper higher things, in this case, Allah (Most High). Moreover, the verse explains that Allah (Most High) surrounds everything in His knowledge (Qur’an 65:12).

It is entirely about subatomic space and the laws of the universe, but one of the roles of this knowledge is to shape how everything will be created, the point of that knowledge is also to show creation the path to Allah in themselves and their nature. The Footstool is responsible for creating all things, while the Throne is responsible for life itself and what you experience, like love, compassion, and morality, and at the heart of this system is the soul, which facilitates all of this for the Throne, the more elevated the type of soul a creature has, the greater its affinity to the work of the Throne and Allah. The human soul is the most unique.

“It is Allah, who created the seven heavens and of the earth, it’s like (planets). The command (laws of the universe) comes forth between them (subatomic space), so you may understand that Allah has power over everything (His laws control everything) and that Allah truly enclosed everything in His knowledge. (quantum entanglement facilitates this, which is why they are being mentioned together) (Qur’an 65:12)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said “There was Allah, and nothing else. His Throne was on water (ocean of particles). Then He created the heavens (subatomic space and its seven depths) and earth (physical part of space), then Allah wrote everything down in al-Lawh al-Mahfouz (Preserved Tablet).”

“Have the unbelievers not realized that the heavens (subatomic) and the earth were once one mass (before the big bang, and their particles have the same origin). I split them (created the physical world from the subatomic world) and created every living thing out of water. Will they, not, then believe in the truth?” (Qur’an 21:30)

Allah is teaching mankind about belief, by associating things together. Between the Footstool and the Throne is a region of space from where all creatures originate, and this question “Will they, not, then believe in the truth” is a test for all creatures with intellect. The association of topics in verse 21:30, (subatomic space, the origin of subatomic and physical matter) is explaining that there is a relationship between the origins of our bodies and our ability to know Allah, because they came from the same place, near Allah’s Throne, the particles were entangled with each other, so fate (entanglement / karma) will ensure that you have the ability to know Allah from experience in life. Allah made every soul take an oath to remember Him, and He further cemented this in the human soul.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah wrote the destiny of all creation fifty thousand years before Allah created the heavens and the earth. His throne was on water.” (Muslim)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah, the Blessed and Exalted, created His creation in darkness, and then He cast His light (particles) upon them, whoever is touched by His light, he is guided, whoever is not, he goes astray.” (Tirmidhi)

This is quantum entanglement at its heart, you can look at it as the agent of fate, and here Allah is entangling the very particles that would create us with His guidance.

Verse 21:30 is saying: ‘Will you not use knowledge to elevate yourself spiritually and reach the depths that the particles of your body came from, and the depths of the Throne to perceive Allah. He fated you to have this ability.’

It’s because of this origin that living things bear Allah’s qualities more closely. The very foundation of belief is outlined in the verse and Allah teaches us that, they are hard wired into how Allah created the universe, because of the location Allah originated all living creatures from. Belief exists because of the water, which was close to the Throne, it is responsible for the universe knowing Allah and is inside the Footstool, which is now responsible for all Allah’s knowledge and is entangled within.

If we remember the hadith of Jabir, in which, the Prophet (ﷺ) spoke about the inner harmony of the heart and its light being responsible for Tawheed, in physics this entanglement at the benign of the universe allowed for the coherence of particle waves between Allah’s light (particles), and the light of the Angels, and the inner most light of the heart to occur.

Allah gave light to each Prophet, called the light of Prophethood to prove their Prophethood. This light wasn’t made of photons like normal light, it was made from some of the first particles that existed in the universe, from which, Allah (Most High) created everything else.

“Your Lord is Allah, who created the heavens and the earth in six periods, and then He established Himself upon the Throne.” (Qur’an 7:54)

“Allah is the One who created the heavens and the earth in six periods, and His Throne was upon water (ocean of particles), so He may test, which of you is the best in conduct.” (Qur’an 11:7)

It becomes clear when we realise that Allah is talking about the impact of our deeds in the universe, which is related to the question of belief, which Allah put to the unbelievers in [verse 21:30](#). So when we do something, its impact reaches these subatomic depths. Our deeds are all recorded and witnessed by the universe, as well as those who record every deed and reaction in the universe, the Angels that inhabit the subatomic universe.

“Today, We shall seal their mouths and their hands shall speak to Us and their feet shall bear witness as to what they used to do.” ([Qur’an 36:65](#))

When we die and go to Paradise, we become ‘Ahl al Barzakh,’ People of the unseen, our souls are there, and our bodies are in a grave until the day of resurrection. Scholars claim that between Maghrib and Isha all souls are called every night to Sidrat al Muntaha, a lote tree at the base of the Throne.

When Allah says that Allah is established on the Throne, it means who He is, His qualities, His responsibilities are established on the Throne, it is responsible for their existence. If the Footstool is responsible for the knowledge in every system and living beings, while the Throne is responsible for the wisdom behind it - it becomes the thing that, creates higher functions in everything, because to Allah ([Most High](#)) belongs the perfect names and qualities. ([Qur’an 7:180](#))

This is why Allah associated the Throne to Himself to teach us, the Throne is responsible for the complexity of design we see in life, whereas the Footstool facilitates all of this. The process of the creation of living things would come to bear His qualities, they began in water near the Throne, whereas, non-living entities design came from a lessor place, so they represent Allah and Allah’s qualities less. The Throne is responsible for creating higher aspects of life in everything, from which we get morality,

religion, perfection, beauty, wisdom, and the depths of intelligence. This is the story of creation.

Allah filled the universe with creatures of varying intellects, capacity, and perspectives on life, until He finally decided to create man, who are His last major creation to appear in the universe, and the one most capable of knowing everything He created.

“Every creature was given a soul, but humans were given a soul from the depths of the universe, from particles that existed before He created the Throne.” (Abdul Qadir Jilani)

This means, man represents His qualities, so humans are the only creatures that can know Allah perfectly. When Allah (Most High) says that He established Himself on the Throne, and the human soul is from Him, it means, that its particles are from the utmost depths of subatomic space. Muslims are responsible for fulfilling Allah’s light, since they carry His light, which the unbelievers wish to extinguish.

“They want to extinguish the light of Allah, but Allah perfects His light, though the unbelievers dislike it.” (Qur’an 61:8)

Behold, as soon as the last Muslim dies, Allah (Most High) will begin the process of ending the universe.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Hour will not come upon anyone who says, Allah, it will only come upon the most evil of men.” (Bukhari)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: ‘Islam will become worn out, like clothes, until there will be none who knows what fasting, prayer, charity or other spiritual rituals are. The Holy Qur’an will disappear in one night, and no

ayah will be left on planet earth. Some old people will be left, who will say: ‘We heard our fathers saying, la ilaha illa Allah, so we repeat their statement.’ ‘Silah asked Hudhaifah, “What will saying, ‘la ilaha illa Allah’ do for them if they do not know what prayer, fasting or rituals and charity are?” He said, “O Silah, it will save them from the fire.” He said this three times. (Ibn Majah)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) on his night journey was able to reach the edge of the universe, he achieved complete perfection. By comparison, other creatures like the jinns were given lesser souls from particles, which were created later on, the particles their soul were made from were not from the same depths, so they cannot enter the Throne like humans.

This is the only kind of unity (Tawheed) with Allah. The heart reaches the Throne as all veils between it and its origin are removed. Allah uses this language of closeness to describe things that embody His qualities.

Imam Arabi explained that the power of Khidr (story of Moses) lies in the fact that Allah gave him knowledge of how to create, like the Angels. How it works and its process, which we see in the Angels that create life in a womb. All Allah’s creatures were created with boundaries and direction in time. Allah created the Throne, and made it His exalted place, so His creatures know where to face and go to see Him.

Allah said: “We created man, and We know what his soul whispers to him, for We are closer to him than his jugular vein,” (Qur’an 50:16)

This refers to the systems that represent Allah. Allah placed His Throne on water and created every kind of life from its particles, a reference to the origin of their bodies. Allah said: “Humanity originated from a place near Me, yet you still won’t believe.” Many don’t see Allah in themselves,

because they have destroyed their spirituality with their deeds, which has caused their hearts to harden and as a consequence, stops the heart from sensing the origin of their own souls.

This is the role of the Throne to us, it exists so the soul can know Allah, as for the rest of the universe, it is the place Allah is known from, and they travel to see Him, but Allah is always with us. The Throne facilitates the existence of man's capacity and perfection, and ultimately the reality he experiences.

“It is Allah, who created everything that is in the earth for you, then He turned towards the heavens and formed it as seven. Indeed, Allah has knowledge of all things.” (Qur'an 2:29)

Allah's Throne means that He intends to use it to create the universe according to His qualities, nature, essence and responsibility, the Throne plays a crucial role in the creation of everything, and there is no influence above its influence.

Imam al-Qurtubi writes in His tafsir: “There are generally three types of people when it comes to this verse:

One group says: ‘We read and believe in it, but do not seek to explain it.’ Many scholars incline to this position.

Second group says: ‘We read and explain it according to what the literal meaning is.’ This is the position of the anthropomorphist's (those who attribute human characteristics and qualities to Allah).

Third group says: ‘We read it and explain it in a non-literal way, not the literal, or apparent meaning.’ This was the position of early scholars, whose

desire was to move away from shirk, they chose safety, that is the wisdom of their time. Alhamdulillah it has been preserved.

Allah promised mankind that He would open the understanding of everything in the universe.

“In time, We shall make them understand Our messages in the utmost horizons of the universe.” (Qur’an 41:53)

Therefore, the wisdom of our time is to use science to understand the universe and the Qur’an.

It should be clear to some that all spiritual things, which we consider intangible, like the thoughts in our head, or the good and bad qualities of others, or the blessings, knowledge and wisdom, are, in fact, tangible and created things, made up of particles, and because of that they are governed by the laws that govern particles, so they have an origin and location in subatomic space, from this we get the literal dimension in Allah’s words, when something is, morally superior, it isn’t just elevated spiritually, it is literally elevated in the unseen world towards the Throne by the Angels. (Qur’an 2: 31 - 33)

There should be no doubts about this once you understand that your very thoughts are made of particles, and the Physicists observing the subatomic world see that it does some weird things, this is part of the universe that has to accommodate every kind of weird and fantastic thought that a person can have. Think about the weirdness of time travel, it may not exist, but the particles in our mind have to do some fantastic things, just so we are able to imagine it, and this is just the tip of the iceberg, the laws governing our physical world are not the same laws governing the subatomic world.

You will find hadiths describing intangible qualities in a tangible manner, Allah (Most High) alludes to this in the Qur'an, when He mentions our innermost thoughts along with subatomic space. When your thoughts entangle these particles, by analogy, you are giving them a kind of flavour. All things you doing and think are very much visible to the Angels.

Spiritual qualities in people have spiritual height (exaltedness or subatomic depth), the more perfect the quality, the closer you become towards the Throne - in its light, this is why the Throne that Allah (Most High) established His qualities on is at the most distant / exalted place, so we can feel the qualities exaltedness and depth in a person (you sense this upon reciting the Qur'an).

Allah said: "It is He, who created the heavens and the earth in six periods and His Throne is upon water, so He may test which of you is best in conduct." (Qur'an 11:7)

"So Exalted be Allah (Most High), the True King. There is no deity, except Him, Lord of the Supreme Throne." (Qur'an 23:116)

Our human qualities being exalted means that they are close to the Throne, while Allah being exalted, means Allah (Most High) is not of anything in this universe, same thing, but with different standards between us and Allah (Most High), because 'being not of this universe' means that He is not in need of anything under the Throne.

We can understand what it means that Allah does not need anything in this universe by first understanding what man needs of it, in this way, we can understand how Allah is truly the reality of all things. The purpose of Allah saying, 'He is established upon the Throne,' then explaining that He is exalted above the universe is to clearly state to everyone that He has no

physical connection to it, but is using it to represent, Himself. He is the creator of the Throne, also exalted above it, but the Throne serves a supreme purpose in the universe, which Allah is explaining by associating it with Himself, in reality, means it represents Him closely in its responsibilities over the universe. This is the place from where Allah is known from in the universe by the Angels and His creatures, they are limited by direction, so Allah gave them a direction to face when seeking Him, inwardly, the radiance of His light that touches people's hearts comes from here and through it they can know Him.

Allah says to man: “la hawla wala quwata illah billah.” There is no might or power except Allah's. The origin of every power we see around us comes from what is within it, and that eventually, leads to Allah, who has the entire universe in His Hand, He sustains and supports it. The same goes for the qualities that appear in everything that they come, from what is within them, and everything leads back to the Throne, even physics teacher's say that subatomic space is the origin of all things, everything means every tangible and intangible thing. The Throne is a manifestation of His power, because everything in the universe is created according to the Throne's control over it, the Footstool influences the creation process with its entanglement and knowledge according to the Throne.

Imam Abu Hanifa said: “Being near to Allah, or far from Allah is not in terms of physical distance, rather whoever obeys Allah is near Him, and whoever disobeys Allah is far from Him.”

He has made being close to Him, or being far from Him a thing that occurs without movement by us, at the same time, however, it occurs through the elevation, or lowering of what is within us, in reference to the Throne. Whoever obeys Allah his qualities are exalted by the Angels close to the

Throne and he receives light from it, but those who disobey Allah their qualities are lowered unto this earth and what is beneath the ground, and do not receive any light. This is the underlying knowledge behind being close, or distant from Allah. The universe reacts to represent what Allah thinks of us, which is why this matter is very subtle. Allah (Most High) changes our reality according to our deeds, sometimes we are close to Him and sometimes far away, over time this is a pattern that shapes who we are.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Ihsan (perfection) is to worship Allah as if you see Him, but if you cannot achieve this state, then know that He sees you.” (Bukhari)

Allah is the light of the heavens and earth, all to represent Him, when He elevates your heart, the veils between you and them are removed, so your heart may surround them better, giving you insight. Allah says: “We are closer to them than their jugular vein.” (Qur’an 50:16)

Allah (Most High) created the universe so that the value of deeds are represented in a tangible manner in it, Angels are among Allah’s spiritual creatures, who experience this representation in their lives, they measure it, record it, and make decisions upon it. Angels are so focused at witnessing the lives of Allah’s creatures that they have no self of their own.

It is the Angels, who witness everything that value or devalue all things in life. The jinns by comparison witness things spiritually from a place close by, they only get a glimpse of what the Angels see, this is where they get short sighted, incomplete knowledge of things that they use against humans, whereas, the Angels witness the reaction of the universe from our world to the depths of the Throne, which is why Allah referenced, the way the

universe works, when He addressed the Angels about the physiology of Adam,

“Did I not say that I know the hidden reality of the heavens and the earth (universal laws), and that I know what you bring into the open (from subatomic space) and that, which you conceal (into its depths)?” (Qur’an 2:31-33)

Angels have been tasked to make qualities of everything apparent in our world, so we get to know them, all good and bad. Angels either raise the good in us, so it becomes a reward for others, or hides, or lowers our good qualities as punishment, or make them disappear for us, and elevate the bad instead, so they are seen and known in the world, darkness appears on a person when his good qualities disappear. The qualities you earn over a lifetime, this process shapes the way you look. People develop either a sinister appearance, or a radiant one. To understand this subject, we have to paint a picture of what is happening to us spiritually, what is occurring in the spiritual world, because of our deeds. Subatomic particles have taken on many forms and each form (Atoms, objects, planets, creatures, ideas etc) takes on a veil between us and Allah.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah has seventy thousand veils of light (particles) and darkness (between us and Him). Were He to withdraw their curtain, then would the splendour of His Aspect consume everyone who apprehended Allah with his sight.” (Imam al Ghazali)

Allah (Most High) did this very thing for Moses, but the atoms and the particles of the mountain were unable to handle ‘the power of the veil between it and Allah’s splendour, hence, the mountain crumbled to dust.

Consider the fact that the Throne, which spans to the edge of the universe groans because of what is outside the universe, (this is what “and it groans on account of Allah” means). Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) called what is outside the universe, the splendour of Allah’s aspect in one narration, and the light of Allah’s face in another, they are things that represent His qualities; the pure or radiance of Allah reflects His nature outside the universe.

That timeless outside the Throne is putting pressure on the it, which is causing it to groan and make a creaking sound.

Literally direction and time rely on particles to exist and no particles or direction or time exists outside the universe, they only exist inside the universe that created them, their existence is causing the Throne to creak.

Man needs to understand that the way our body perceives things will not work outside the universe, so just as the souls of every creature are limited by the particles, from which, they were created, our perception is limited by the things it needs to work.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) was taken to the closest splendour of Allah and reached a distance of 2 bow lengths away from leaving the universe.” (Qur’an 53:9)

Allah’s Throne has no pillars or poles, it is a giant particle field (like an ocean) spread throughout the universe.

The universe has four foundations, and four major Angels are responsible for it. They are Jibril, Mikail, Israfil and Izrael. Angels are made from subatomic particles, Allah calls them light, and the Qur’an explains that Allah calls all His particles light. The Angels near the Throne are created

from different particles, this is simple physics, which teaches us that the particles close to us cannot exist at the deepest subatomic depths.

They represent the four fundamental forces that created the universe, they differ from the other Angels and are very powerful.

When the Throne was created it stabilised the young volatile universe, it created the conditions that allowed the four forces to exist as well as the particles that carry them, then everything else was created. Allah lists the order He created everything in, the four fundamental forces are the foundation that the Throne created for the universe. The four Angels carry these forces.

Allah created the bearers of the Throne from each force and its particles.

There are four fundamental forces at work in the universe:

1. the strong nuclear force,
2. the weak nuclear force,
3. the electromagnetic force,
4. the gravitational force.

Three of the fundamental forces result from the exchange of force-carrier particles, which belong to a broader group of particles called bosons. Particles of matter transfer discrete amounts of energy by exchanging boson particles with each other. Each force has its own corresponding boson particle, the strong nuclear force is carried by the gluon ([particle](#)), the electromagnetic force is carried by the photon ([light](#)), and the W and Z bosons are responsible for the weak nuclear force.

Here are the Angels associated with each force.

Gravity - Mika'il is responsible for the earth, everything physical and natural.

Electromagnetic force - Jibril is responsible for life and everything spiritual man experiences, including revelation, which is placed in one's heart.

Strong nuclear force - Israfil is responsible for holding altogether, this force acts like a glue holding particles together, Israfil will blow the trumpet and cause every particle to unbind, eventually, disintegrating the universe.

Weak nuclear force - Izrael, the Angel of death, this force is responsible for things decaying.

Jibril (as) informed the Prophet (ﷺ) that Mikail (as) was the oldest of the Angels, which corresponds with everything, the particle responsible for gravity is smaller, it exists at a greater subatomic depth than the photon, which is responsible for the electromagnetic force, because of this it hasn't been discovered, as yet. Since gravity is the force that governs life and nature, and Jibril stopping at Sidrat al Muntaha, it may be that the graviton particle comes from a place inside the Throne and this is how the Throne's influence reaches every part of space, it may also be the case that Mika'il, the leader of the Angels is the only Angel allowed to enter the Throne like man's soul, Allah placed him in charge of the earth and nature, and all life on it, hence, a comprehensive picture of the universe is required to nurture life and judge it.

Everything that occurs in the universe is hard wired into its systems, even the spiritual things we find hard to understand, because Allah does things through the systems He placed in the universe, this is how mankind sees

Allah's signs, otherwise Allah's actions would be untraceable. The Throne is responsible for the universe.

Ibn Abbas (ra) said: "While Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) was sitting with Jibril he heard a creaking sound above him. Jibril looked up, then said: "It is the sound of a gate that has just opened in heaven today, it had never been opened before." Then, an Angel descended through it and came to the Prophet (ﷺ) and said: 'Good news! Rejoice in two lights for humanity that have been given to you. They are Surah Fatiha and the last two verses of Surah Baqarah. You will receive the blessings they contain in every word when you recite them.'" (Muslim)

Allah said: "We have explained in detail in this Qur'an for the benefit of humanity, every kind of example relating to everything, but humanity is, in most things, contentious." (Qur'an 18:54)

The Qur'an was the Prophet's (ﷺ) greatest miracle, because Allah had granted humanity knowledge of the universe through the spiritual path.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "There was none among the many Prophets but that they were given signs (miracles) to show humanity, by which, they were granted faith and they believed. Verily, I have been given a divine revelation (Qur'an), so I hope that my followers will outnumber theirs on the Day of Judgement." (Bukhari, Muslim)

"Say: If men and jinns should combine together to bring the like of this Qur'an, they could not bring the like of it, though some of them were helpers to others." (Qur'an 17:88)

Allah (Most High) guides whom He wills

“O Muhammad! Do not rush when reciting the Qur’an, for it is on Us to make you memorize it and give you the ability to recite, so when We recite it, follow its recitation, for then We shall explain it to you.” (Qur’an 75: 16 - 19)

During the Prophet’s night journey he was taken to a point in the universe where he heard pens screeching, he saw a man disappear in the light of the Throne. He said: “Who was that? He was told: “This is a man whose tongue was moist with Allah’s remembrance and his heart was attached to the Mosques, nor did he ever incur the curse of his father and mother.” A man who perfected and achieved these things in his self.

Allah teaches us that man gains both knowledge and wisdom with his heart.

“Have they not travelled the earth? Have they no heart to learn wisdom, or ears to hear the truth? It is not their eyes that are blind, rather it is their hearts that are blind.” (Qur’an 22:46)

How does everything we have spoken about relate to Allah’s reality, which we experience as life? Man knows Allah through his heart, it is responsible for the balance of your character, and Allah has placed His light in it to help man, which man’s spiritual heart benefits from, and it shapes his life.

Spiritual heart is the subatomic aspect of our physical heart, created by its complex nervous system and the electromagnetic field (light) it generates, this field or light surrounds the entire body and through it man senses the world around him, to gather knowledge about it, in order to know Allah (Most High).

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah divided the fourth particle into four other particles and created from the first particle the heavens (subatomic space) and from the second particle the earth (planets) and from the third particle Paradise and the Fire (Hell / Black holes), then Allah divided the fourth particle into four particles and created from the first particle a light in the believers vision, the electromagnetic field and light of the brain, which is our imagination or the light we see in our mind, then from the second particle light (electromagnetic field) of the heart, which is knowledge of Allah, and from the third particle light of their inner harmony (inside the heart is another deeper light made of different particles that allows man to connect with the light / guidance of Allah, Qur’an 24:35), which is responsible for Tawhid (belief system) and how they know that, there is no god but Allah and Muhammad is the messenger of Allah.”

Scholars who studied the spiritual world wrote that there is more than particles floating around, which is what scientists think today, but they lack the technology to look at the subatomic world. This part of the universe is called the Angelic realm, or the Allegorical realm. The Prophet (ﷺ) witnessed this realm on his night journey, he saw peoples actions in life manifest into allegories (take on a life of their own) in the invisible world. That is the world of spirits (your actions have an impact on the spiritual world). Our deeds are clothed by particles, so they take shape (spiritual bodies) just as our thoughts create images (or dreams), which we see in our head.

Science today is only studying the building blocks of subatomic space, they haven’t reached the capacity to study the creation that exists there, like Paradise or the Angels, the point of understanding this is that the heart of man isn’t simply an organ, it is a window that sees the spiritual world, and its sight is via subatomic particles. Allah (Most High) tells us that these

particles in the heart are the foundation of His religion, through man's actions they become the light of belief, or unbelief in his heart.

The Prophet (ﷺ) explained that man's actions can displace the light of Tawheed in his heart and at that point: "It is not their eyes that have become blind, rather their hearts have become blind." They have destroyed their inner light.

What the heart sees shapes man's perception of the world, the reality he experiences is because of the choices he makes, it is a series of interconnected systems at different levels in space and the human body. It then becomes clear that the spiritual depth of the heart is the depth of the subatomic universe when the heart sees deeper into the unseen, it is seeing deeper into subatomic space where it will find the qualities of the things it encounters in life and takes insight from their state (*sense of feeling*). Its senses continue to extend deeper until it reaches the Throne of Allah, which is something that every Prophet and saintly person achieves.

What a person does in his life decides the depth of his spiritual perception, our choices then dictate the reality we experience.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Tribulations are presented to the hearts of people, like a reed mat woven, stick by stick (*layer by layer*), any heart afflicted by them will have a black mark put into it, any heart that rejects them will have a white mark put into it. Thus, there will be two kinds of hearts: one pure like a white gemstone and it will not be harmed by any tribulation as long as the heavens and earth endure, whereas others will be black and dusty, like a worn-out vessel, neither recognizing good nor rejecting evil, but rather immersed (*lost*) in its desires." (*Muslim*)

Imam Tustari said: “Allah does not open the heart of a servant if it contains three things:

1. Loving to remain in this world.
2. Love of wealth.
3. Concern about tomorrow.”

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said “What I fear most for my nation is, they will follow their desires and have long hopes.”

Opening the heart is the meaning of Surah al Sharh (91) of the Qur’an.

Allah (Most High) says: “Did We not expand your breast? (heart) and removed your burden.” (Qur’an 20: 25)

Moses understood this about the heart, so when Allah was commissioning him as a Prophet, Moses asked for this expansion of the heart.

Moses said: “O my Lord, expand my breast (increase wisdom), and ease for me my task.” (Qur’an 20: 26)

Allah sent him to Khidr for this very thing, because Khidr had mastered gaining knowledge of the heart.

The universe was created to facilitate knowing Allah (Most High), His aspects, and gain perspective of Allah, hence, different creatures have different perspectives on life. The Angels were created to know the spiritual world, that is their reality, but man has the capacity to know everything, because everything about that world is within man. Man’s capacity to know everything spiritually is as infinite as the kind of things he can imagine, all he has to do is think, and his mind creates all kinds of images, so man’s

reality surrounds all other realities. Man has been given access to all 99 attributes of Allah (Most High). Jinns, for example, only know the spiritual world from earth's atmosphere, unlike the Angels, while they can rise to be similar to man by imitating man's spiritual side, but since they are spiritual creatures who rely entirely on earth's environment for everything, they are limited in their perspective on life, other creatures on other planets are similarly limited to their existence on that planet's atmosphere and environment.

“Remember, when We said to the Angels: ‘Prostrate before Adam.’ They all prostrated, except Iblis. He was of the jinns.” (Qur’an 18:50)

Jinns instead of rising to the level of the Angels as their ancestors, they devolve their character to the level of insects (no remorse), which we see today with the level of degeneracy present in the world, because they dominate humanity. This is because they have no sense of responsibility regarding things in life, and they run from situations of gravity.

Allah (Most High) said: “I created jinns and humans to worship Me.” (Qur’an 51:56)

Allah placed them side by side in this verse. Prophet Muhammad's (ﷺ) cousin, Ibn Abbas said: “You cannot excel at worshipping something unless you know it.”

Scholars say: “Whoever knows himself, knows his Lord, because you can see Allah's attributes within yourselves, His power, His creation, His knowledge and His wisdom, because His fingerprints are all over His creation.”

Allah said: “Do not be like those who forgot Allah, so Allah made them forget themselves. We will show them Our signs on the horizons and within themselves.” (Qur’an 41:53)

The Throne is connected with the exaltedness of Allah, it allows man to understand as his qualities are raised. The Throne is related to Allah’s sovereignty and reality, because He is superior, it represents the most superior reality in the universe, the Throne raises people spiritually with knowledge and wisdom until their hearts reach it, and then to that perfect reality, called ‘nafsu radiyah mardiyah’ in the Qur’an, which is now open to them. (Qur’an 89: 27 - 30)

There is no Lord, but Allah and there is no other created thing doing this, and because Allah associated created things to Himself, He gave us the conclusion by saying: ‘He is reality.’

What is Allah’s reality

When someone supplicates something like Ya Allah, I seek refuge in You from every trouble in Your creation, while you are speaking Allah defines what the troubles are in creation, so your supplication can have an effect on everything you intended. Allah defines what things are as people act, speak, and live, and so, life impacts the universe through Allah (**Most High**).

It is clear that the Footstool is one of the seven regions, or depths of subatomic space, just before the deepest one, the Throne, and while understanding physics and what things are responsible for, for instance, the electromagnetic fields are responsible for electricity, magnetism, light and life, so why does every object have boundaries, why do they not just pass through each other, or why are black holes not everywhere, it becomes clear that His Footstool is responsible for quantum entanglement (**why and how**

all particles interact), which fulfils all the roles Allah described to the Footstool to fulfil.

Allah states that He established Himself upon the Throne, it means He established His reality in the universe after creating it inside the Throne, in order to control it.

This role was given to the Angels to witness, so they could pass on its wisdom to man and other creatures, who would complete the picture, and increase all things further in knowledge from their life experience. That is how all things come to know each other by familiarity and by associating things in the world to what we understand about ourselves. When you understand that, and that subatomic space is the unseen world from where Allah is responding to you when you pray, only then will you understand why Allah says: 'He is closer to you than your jugular vein.' Because subatomic space is contained within the space of a single atom - from here to the Throne, and it is everywhere.

“We created man ([process of creation](#)) and We know what one whispers to him ([know everything inwardly](#)), for We are closer to him than his jugular vein.” ([Qur'an 50:16](#))

Spiritual strength comes from one thing, lineage, spiritual reality exists in the universe, we make spiritual connections with things every second, but some are stronger and more influential than others, however, the strongest spiritual connections have to do with heritage and lineage. Physics is studying this reality by a different name called quantum entanglement, or how particles of the universe are entangled with each other to form an influence in the universe that shapes its evolution into the future, they envision that all particles are entangled, like a giant web that creates varying

densities of force that shape the path of energy in the universe from its building blocks to this world, the spiritual connections that man makes are part of that picture. When you destroy culture and heritage you destroy the strength of a nation, their spiritual strength, and their mental capacity, so when you do that, you begin at year one on earth for man, and everything man achieved previously is reduced to nothing.

Why you cannot destroy the world and rebuild it

The West has this idea of Tabula Rasa (theory that individuals are born without built-in mental content, therefore all knowledge comes from experience or perception), it was a thought experiment, they say, man after birth cannot unexperience what he had already experienced, for that will always be with you.

Physics tells us Tabula Rasa is a mistaken belief, because you do not enter this world with a clean slate, rather, you enter this world with all the entangled matter, which your body formed before birth over the 13 or so billion year history, they say that entanglement shapes the evolution of the universe and shapes the fate of man's life.

Just because you destroy the world that does not mean you have got rid of its fate, your 70 or so years of life on this planet will not wipe away the 13 or so billion years that have gone by, what you have done is rather made the world face it with less than it had before, you made life on earth more difficult for humanity. Allah is the span of time, He brought forward in this universe nations that would do His work and destroy those who do not, first the Jews, but they failed, then He brought forward the Christians, but they too failed, so then, He brought forward the Muslims, who would suffice

doing the work of fate, using spiritual entanglement with Allah's light until the Hour.

“They want to extinguish the light of Allah with their words, but Allah will never allow that to happen, because Allah's light will be perfected in the world, with the work of the Muslims, even to the dismay of those who disbelieve.” (Qur'an 9:32)

Allah says: “The offspring of Adam abuse time, and I am time. In My Hands are the night and the day.” (Bukhari)

The first generation of Muslims were enough to ensure the fate of the rest of humanity until the end of time, that is why Allah revealed that He perfected His light on the earth through them, and He completed His way through them.

“Today I have perfected your Deen (way of life). I have completed My favour upon you. I have chosen Al-Islam as your religion.” (Qur'an 5:3)

The universe is a picture of opposing forces, one dominating the other, this is the fate that quantum entanglement formed and ensured from the beginning of time, this is the meaning of what the pen recorded, it is the reason why evil can't win, even if it removes religion from planet earth.

What is Allah (Most High)?

In hadith Qudsi, Allah says: “I am Time. Meaning, Allah's complete picture is only known by what He decrees (Qadr, Pre-destination) of time in the universe, and from what humanity can achieve from Him during their life, and from what each person is given by Allah. This tells us who Allah is. What you have to consider though is that only a person who is actively

working to be conscious of Allah can see this, because Allah is giving him time, which he needs to achieve his goal, but most people pay no attention, so Allah's actions go unnoticed. Only those who free themselves from worldly attachments can define this properly because Allah gives to people according to what is happening in their lives, only they see their lives with clarity.

Yahya ibn Mu'adh said: "He who knows himself knows His Lord."

When Allah (**Most High**) is giving to you, no one else can see it, so pay attention and look for it. This is why only the saintly notice Allah, while those with evil in them do not really care to notice, so they go on for 40 or more years in life wondering if it is real.

Allah (Most High) and the reality in seeing the future

This is something Allah has been teaching us, it began with how the sight of the Angels in seeing the future falls short and ends with how human sight of the future is incomplete in seeing the causes. Allah every so often reveals some events regarding the future, things in our life, often Allah teaches us that, the future is going to result from such and such, an action we take, so as humans normally assume this act of ours is going to bring about this future, but when the moment arrives, we see that what we did was never enough to bring it about, rather that moment is brought about, because of everything that occurred in the world, and that is Allah.

That is the image He wants us to understand, we are one thing and the rest of it is Allah, that is how you see the face of Allah, through the passing of time.

Allah said: “I am Time”, the passing of time. Allah teaches this lesson the same way every time, we would do one act and see its future, but then sometime later we would do something else randomly, and then see that second act is what helped build and make that future a reality, it was never our first act alone.

We have to stop thinking about time like it is a timeline, time and space are intertwined as physics has proven, because matter creates time, so only ‘the now’ exists from the matter creating it, everything in the past only exists in the ‘now’ in its evolved state from that point in time you are thinking about. So how can we see the future if the future does not exist now, what are we seeing? Because particles are reacting to your actions, they are moving to a place where they need to be to build the future, created from particles that exist now, when that occurs reality is able to be seen for the first time, that is the point when the Angels first see the future, then as that reality becomes more fleshed out, it starts to appear in this world until it occurs. If you have heard about the circles of life, or déjà vu, all of that is reality (**future we created**) trying to appear in the world, sometimes it occurs loosely once or twice, or three times and these are the circles, events repeating, before the complete reality manifests in the world. You will first see certain people come to specific places at specific times, but then the next time this occurs, some events will occur on top of that, this continues once, twice, or even three times (**five is the most we have witnessed**), until the future finishes manifesting itself in the world, some spiritual people call these ‘circles of life.’ All of this begins in the spiritual parts of the universe, the subatomic realm, and that sits on top of this life, superimposed upon it, mirroring it, it takes from us until its reality is completed.

Prophet Idris (**Enoch**) famously said of this reality, which he witnessed: “That, which is above is from that which is below, and that which is below is from that, which is above, working miracles (**particles**).”

This is the most perfect description of reality put forward by humanity, Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) showed us that on Judgement day we will surpass his companions in this matter, it is a subject Allah has singled us out to learn above others.

Sunrise from the West

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Hour will not begin until the sun rises from the West. When it rises from its place of setting, all the people will believe, but no good will it do to a person to believe at that time, if he did not believe before.” (**Bukhari, Muslim**)

This is a subject we have seen Allah guiding us to understand, but we have not been spoken to regarding it by the unseen world, so it is our understanding that it is impossible for the sun to change its course, since Allah’s creation does not change. The sun is a huge source of gravity that creates all the paths of the planets, but if it did change its course, it would throw out all the planets from their course. Rather it is the earth that is changing its course, so it will appear as if it were rising from the West, this is absolutely possible in our scientific understanding of matter.

Why will repentance no longer be accepted?

Planet earth can do this if there is a major shift in its magma core and it changes its polar axis, which it is estimated to do every 25,000 years, so far, we have surpassed the 25,000 year mark, so it is overdue according to scientists. Why will repentance be no longer accepted? You need to

understand that humans are creatures that rely upon the earth's magnetic field to live, our spirituality and psychology also rely on it, if something causes it to change, it will change us spiritually and psychologically.

Allah describes the effects of what life will be like after the sun rises from the West in hadiths and the Qur'an. People will not be able to find faith in themselves, or repentance. It is not that Allah (Most High) will stop accepting repentance, but a change in the earth will occur that will stop people from reaching Iman (faith), if they did not believe before. What is being described here - in a language desert Arabs could understand, is that the earth will begin to work against human psychologically and spiritually.

Allah teaches us about the reality of the earth's magnetic field and electromagnetic field in Surah al Shams (Qur'an 91), in which He says that He guides man's soul to what is right and wrong through these subatomic forces, so if that were no longer possible, faith and repentance would no longer be possible.

Allah (Most High) says: "By the sun and its radiant brightness (electromagnetic field and solar activity), by the moon as it reflects the sun (reflects the suns solar activity at night), by the day as it reveals (suns activity) the world, by the night as it veils its darkness (day and night cycle is the period of increase and decreased solar activity), by the sky and its wondrous make (atmosphere is created because of the earth's magnetic field shielding it from the sun, and space creating its own independent cycles that affect us), by the earth and all its expanse (expanse of the earth is affected by gravity, it creates the atmosphere and different weather patterns, all due to the earth's magma core, which creates this field that allows life to exist), by the soul (made from subatomic particles), and how it is formed in accordance with what it is meant to be (it is subject to the laws of physics

and because it is subatomic it is affected by subatomic fields in space and on earth), and inspired it (through this process) with what is wrong for it and right for it. In a happy state shall be he who causes this to grow in purity (human flourishing and creativity), truly lost is he who buries it (in darkness, when the sun rises from the west all souls will be in darkness of this process unless they had already shaped their souls beforehand).

To this truth previous civilizations already stated it a lie in their arrogance, the tribe of Thamud. (Qur'an 91: 1 - 11)

The earth may realign itself, but will have a new north pole and south pole for the next 25,000 years, that means people will now live under a new subatomic reality that is no longer aligned with the old magnetic field, this will affect man's guidance and weaken belief (Tawheed).

How can Tawheed be weakened?

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) described Tawheed in terms of physics, the inner most light (particle field) of the heart, which aligns with the light of Allah, so Allah can guide man. What this is saying is that man will no longer be able to align himself with Allah, in physics this is called the coherence of waves (particle waves), the ability of two electromagnetic fields (light or particle) to be in harmony with each other, so they can pass on information over their waves.

Your mobile phone does the same thing to communicate with the cellular tower, so you get reception.

Tawheed is a reality of physics and subject to it, the earth shifting its pole and spinning in the opposite direction will affect man's reality, it will stop him from making new connections with Allah if he did not make them

before, the new axis of the north pole and the magma core that creates it could work against man's inner compass to un-align his centre from the light of Allah. After this occurs, Allah will lift up the Qur'an and remove all believers from the earth. The end result of this event is, that the Hour will come upon the worst of mankind, who will have no sense of right and wrong or even of Allah (Most High).

Everything will perish, except what man knows

Human's continuous stupidity comes from the fact that the Jinns have become their Imams, while Allah created man in His image, so man could look at His face.

The Jinns on the other hand can only be an aspect of man's character, at most, that is why multiple Jinns are needed to cover every aspect in a man, while the opposite is not the same, man can be jack of all trades, as well as master of them, Jinns cannot. Angels are more refined than this, but their numbers are so many and their speed so immense, they can easily keep up with man, but that is their reality and limitation. When you reach situations that are immense, they require the hand of a Prophet, or a wali, and the Angels prostrate to their judgement. This is the honour Allah has given to humans, so they may look at His face in every direction, while other creatures can only see an aspect of it, some parts of Allah's character they will never know.

“Everything will perish except Allah's face,” (Qur'an 28:88)

Everything Jinns and Angels know will perish, except what man knows.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah does not sleep. He lowers and raises the scale, deeds of the night are raised to Him before the deeds of the day,

the deeds of the day are raised to Him before the deeds of the night. His veil is light. If He were to remove His veil, the splendour of His countenance would consume His creation.” (Muslim)

Except for what Allah placed in man’s heart. Allah established His reality upon the Throne, only man can enter it. Angels and Jinns cannot, they can only guess what Allah placed in man’s soul, whose origin is His Throne, it is a secret from His reality.

“They ask you, O Muhammad, about the soul. Say: ‘The soul is by the command of my Lord, you have been given limited knowledge of it.’” (Qur’an 17:85)

Because of man’s soul Allah’s face burns both the Jinns and the Angels, while man seeks it.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “O Allah! I seek refuge in Your Glorious Face, so You may give me shade. You are the Living, who does not die, while men and jinns die.” (Bukhari)

“O Iblis (Satan)! What prevented you from prostrating before the one whom I created with My own hands. Are you too proud to prostrate before Adam or do you see yourself one of the exalted?” (Qur’an 38:75)

“The Face of your Lord, full of Majesty and Honour will abide forever.” (Qur’an 55:27)

Battles of the World and Signs of the Hour

Nu'aym Ibn Hammad (ra)

Imam Nu'aym's 'Book of Tribulations and Wars.' I believe his biography is much needed since some deviant sects have erroneously slandered his character. He studied in Iraq and the Hijaz, but then settled in Egypt. He studied the science of hadith under many scholars. Amongst his famous students are Muhammad ibn Ismail al-Bukhari, the author of the famous 'Sahih al Bukhari.'

Imam Nu'aym is the first person in Islam to have compiled a Musnad, a collection where the narrations are arranged according to the name of the companion who narrated it.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Whoever begins a sunnah, and starts or invents something new, he will receive its reward, and the reward of every person, who adopts and benefits from it."

Imam Nu'aym was imprisoned in the year 223 Ah or 224 Ah, because of a Fitna regarding the question of whether the Qur'an was created or not, this Fitna was spread by the heretical Mu'tazila sect, they forced scholars to declare their position on the matter, after which, they would either kill or imprison them. He passed away in prison.

The Imam holds a very lofty place in the sight of Allah.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "The best Jihad is proclaiming the truth in front of an oppressive ruler." (Tirmidhi)

Lifespan of Islam

In hadiths found in Sahih Bukhari, Abu Dawood, Tirmidhi and others, Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said, that Islam has a specific lifespan on earth. Allah gave Islam 1500 years, and then after this, He would establish the Hour. We are now in the year 1442 H of the Islamic calendar, which leads to a question, when will the end arrive, for Muslims there are two ends, the Hour itself and the end of Islam. I will present the hadiths in which our Prophet (ﷺ) gave a timeline for events, such as Imam Mahdi (ra) ruling for 9 years, and the advent of Jesus (as), who will live for 40 years upon his second arrival.

Events in every century

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah (Most High) will raise for this community at the end of every 100 years one who will rejuvenate the religion.” (Bukhari)

War with the Orthodox Christians

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “You will make peace with the Byzantines and fight an enemy with them and become victorious. You will be safe and have war booty, then you will return and alight in a meadow with mounds (piles of earth), but then one of the Christians will raise the cross, saying: ‘The cross has conquered.’ One of the Muslims will become angry and smash it, and then the Byzantines will act treacherously and prepare for battle.”

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The flourishing state of Jerusalem will be when Medina will be in ruins, the ruined state of Medina will occur when

the great war begin and the outbreak of the great war will be before the conquest of Constantinople, after the conquest of Constantinople Dajjal (Anti-Christ) will appear in human form.” (Kitab al fitan)

Order of the Battles

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The great war, the conquest of Constantinople and the coming forth of the Dajjal (Anti-Christ) will take place within a period of seven months.” (Kitab al fitan)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The time between the great war and the conquest of Constantinople will be 6 years, and Dajjal will appear in the seventh year.” (Kitab al fitan)

Nations summoning one another to attack Muslims

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “People will soon summon one another to attack you.” Someone asked: ‘Will that be because of our small numbers during that time?’ He replied: ‘No, you will be numerous, but you will be scum and rubbish, like the filth carried away by a torrential rain fall. Allah will take the fear of you away from the hearts of your enemy and deprive you of strength, Allah will remove it from your hearts. You will love this world and dislike death.’ (Kitab al fitan)

Muslim stronghold during battles

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The place of assembly of the Muslims at the time of the war will be in al-Ghutah, a place close to Damascus, one of the best cities in Syria.” (Kitab al fitan)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “People will establish cities, and one will be called Basrah (Iraq), or Busayrah (Syria). If you pass by it or enter it, avoid its salt-marshes and its markets as well as the gate of its commanders, stay close to its surrounding areas, the earth will swallow some people, pelting rain will fall and earthquakes will occur.” (Kitab al fitan)

Prohibition of agitating the Abyssinians

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Leave the Abyssinians alone as long as they leave you alone, it is Abyssinians with short legs, who will seek to steal the Ka’abah’s treasure.” (Muslim, Bukhari)

River Euphrates will uncover treasure

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “River Euphrates will soon uncover gold (Oil), Muslims must not take it.” (Bukhari)

Imam Mahdi (Prince of Princes in the Bible) and the Great War, Armageddon (Malhama)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “There will be discord when a ruler dies. A man (Imam Mehdi) from Medina will flee to Mecca. People will bring him out, he will not like them asking him to become their leader, but they will pledge an allegiance to him between the black stone (of the Ka’abah), and the station of Abraham, but then, an army will be sent from Syria to attack him, they will be swallowed by a sinkhole in Al-Baidaa (a place between Mecca and Medina). When people see that, the Abdal’s from Syria (Abdal are 40 men from the Awliyah. They are hidden and hold high positions in

the spiritual hierarchy. There is a mountain called Arba'een (Forty) in Syria, which is named after the forty Abdal's, who escaped there centuries ago, however, some hadiths state that the Abdal's are 40 men of whom 22 are in Syria, and 18 in Iraq) and the best people from Iraq will come and pledge an allegiance to him, then a man from the Quraish tribe (from Riyadh) will appear; his uncles are from the children of Kalb (ruling tribe of Syria), he will send an army to them and Imam Mahdi's army will be victorious. Wealth will be distributed and people will apply the sunnah of the Prophet. Islam will achieve stability and firmness. That will last for seven years, after which, the Mahdi will die and the Muslims will pray over his body." (Hakim al-Tirmidhi)

Abu Daawood, Ibn Kathir and Ali said: "The Mahdi will not appeared until one third die, and one third are killed, and one third remain."

One third will die, because of things like hunger or disease. We witnessed similar events under the sanctions placed on Iraq, One third will be killed, because of the wars in Arabia, and the civil wars, however, one third will survive.

The Great War between the Muslim's and Europe is mentioned not only by John (as) in the book of revelation, but it was also mentioned by Prophet Daniel (as), who had a dream regarding the rise of Europe. In the book of Daniel (10), Daniel (as) is informed about what will happen to the Greek Empire after him and the end of the Persian Empire.

"During the last age when the transgressors reach their peak, a king shall rise, he will have fierce features, he will understand sinister schemes, his power will be mighty, but not by his own power (through the EU, NATO), he will destroy fearfully and prosper; he will destroy the mighty and pious

people, and through deceit cause deceit to prosper under his rule, he will exalt himself and destroy many in their prosperity, he will even rise against the prince of princes (**Iman Mahdi**), but his fate will be separate from his people. Visions of the evenings and mornings, which were told is true; so seal up the vision, because it refers to many days in the future.” (**Daniel 8: 19,23 - 26**)

Christians believe every title refers to Jesus (**as**), so they no longer saw the chronology of events. The prince of princes (**Imam Mahdi**) is someone less than the king of kings, because it is a title that is given to a saintly ruler, it is a title beneath the status of Jesus (**as**).

Even the Jews before them had a prophecy about a religious figure coming before the time of Jesus (**as**), Elijah, whose name is the first part of the Muslim Shahada, “The one who affirms Allah.” This is the role of Imam Mahdi during this time of occult rule, to affirm Allah to a people who turn to the devils. Imam Mahdi will spread justice throughout, just like oppression is spread throughout the world.

Once these events begin to unfold, it won't be long until we know when Dajjal will actually appear, because many hadiths give specific years between events. The Great War (**Armageddon**) will be fought against the Romans, they are the global force today, it is the European union, it is a dominant power in the world. The first altercation with the Muslim world was when they placed sanctions on Syria, however, thereafter, they will place sanctions on Egypt, and that will be the initial step towards the Great War.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “There will be devastation all around the world. Ultimately, Egypt will be ruined after Basra (Baghdad, Iraq) is destroyed, til then Egypt will remain secure. The destruction of Basra will be due to Iraq’s destruction.” (Bukhari)

This account mentions that Egypt won’t be destroyed until the city of Baghdad is destroyed along with Iraq, this occurred after 2003 with Iraq’s complete loss of Independence, and ended in 2011 with the pull out of Western troops. The war cost Iraqi’s their country and resulted in a minority group being in charge of the majority. However after this event, Europe will seek to impose its dominance in the region as American did and will place sanctions on Syria, and then on Egypt, around this time the Euphrates will uncover oil, over which there will be another great battle between the Arabs, similar to the Iraq-Iran war. What is clear from these narrations is that Imam Mahdi will appear after the following events, they will occur within a few years of each other.

- The throne of Saudi Arabia will be fought over by three sons.
- Euphrates river will uncover a mountain of gold (Oil) and people will fight over it, most of whom will die.
- Sanctions will be placed on Egypt, after they are placed on Syria.
- People of the East; Afghanistan and surrounding area will march across Arabia with black flags conquering all the Arab lands, while stabilizing the region until they reach Jerusalem and conquer it.
- People of Maghrib; Morocco, Tunisia, and Algeria, will rise to stop Europe’s oppression in Egypt, the first of the wars between the Muslims and the Europeans.

Hadiths say that there will be more than one warlord during this time, when one is defeated, he will be replaced by another, all in less than a decade. It will be during the second civil war of Saudi Arabia that Imam Mahdi will emerge.

When the Sufyani warlord sees the Mahdi he will send an army against him from Syria, the Army may contain European soldiers, but Allah will cause them to be swallowed up by a sinkhole before reaching him, and this is the third major Khasf (**sinkhole**) mentioned. When people witness this event, they will know that person is the Mahdi.

The very first to go to the Mahdi will be the Awliya (**saints**) of Syria and Iraq, who are the best people in Islam in terms of Ihsan (**perfection**). During the time of the Prophet (ﷺ) they were those who recognized the truth first and accepted it, and their good nature allowed them to discern justice from falsehoods. They will pledge an allegiance to him, then a man from the Quraish will rise up, another warlord, he will send an army against Imam Mahdi, but the Mahdi will defeat them, then Imam Mahdi will go to Syria and kill the Sufyani in Palestine, near the sea of Galilee.

Artat bin Al-Munzir said: “The Mahdi will send the first battalion to fight the Turks (**who are part of Europe and invaded Arab lands**), who will defeat them and take spoils and money. Imam Mahdi will, then go to Syria and conquer it, and free all the slaves.”

It may be referring to Turkey, like the Turkish invasion of Egypt, which is across the Mediterranean, or Russia, which is north of Azerbaijan and the Arabian peninsula, but Turkey may invade Egypt as part of the European Union.

We know that Turkey will not be invaded and conquered by Imam Mahdi until after the great war occurs. Turkey is trying very hard to join the European Union, so the treaty would apply to them.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Between the Muslims and the Romans there will be a truce, they will fight together an enemy and split the war spoils, then they will invade Persia (Iran). The Romans will say: ‘Split the war spoils like we did.’ The Muslims will exclaim: ‘We cannot split the children of Muslims.’ The Europeans will then invade and control of Syria, except Damascus and the Ma'taq mountain where Muslims will keep their children. Victory will be withheld until one third of the Muslims die, and one third flee, and one third remain fighting.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

After the conflicts over Egypt begin, Muslims will make three different truces with the Europeans, but they will be short lived, and then the Mahdi will make a 4th truce with the Europeans, this truce will last for 7 years, taking up majority of his time on earth. During that time, the Mahdi will establish and strengthen Islam. We will, then, help Europe attack an enemy beyond them, possibly Russia, and during the truce the Mahdi will conquer the entire Arabian peninsula, as well as Iran, but eventually this truce will be broken.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “You will make a truce with the Orthodox Christians until you and they wage a war against an enemy that is attacking them. You will be granted victory and spoils. Then you will align in a plain surrounded by hills. There, someone among the Europeans shall say: ‘The cross has been victorious!’ were upon a Muslim will say: ‘No! Allah has been victorious!’ and shall go and break the cross. The Romans will kill him, then the Muslims will take up arms and the two will fight. Allah will grant martyrdom to that group of Muslims. After that, the Europeans will say to

their leaders: ‘We shall relieve you from these Arabs (**intending genocide**), then they shall gather for the great battle (**Armageddon**). They will come under the banners of eighty flags (**nations**), each flag will have 12,000 troops (**960,000 soldiers in total**).’ (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Once Europe breaks the seven-year truce, this will result in the Great War, al Malhama al Kubra (**Armageddon**).

A look at Europe today would show you that it comprises of less than 80 countries, these hadiths indicate that other countries will be invited to aid them, through NATO, or the UN.

If this is the case, then it will become clear that the eradication of the Arabs the Prophet (ﷺ) spoke of was agreed to by the nations of the world, who are now joining in. It is possible that European countries will offer more than one battalion under separate flags, possibly a flag for each unit of the Air force and army and navy. Europe will be gathering their forces for nine months. Muslims will be gathering their armed forces in Iraq, Syria and Yemen, the Mahdi will, then send for the mujahideen (**Muslim fighters**) to engage in the fight.

Before the great war begins, Europe will come to the Muslims and say, “Do not stand between us and those whom you captured. The Muslims will say: “By Allah! We will never hand over Muslim brothers.” The Romans will then attack Syria, and cause heavy casualties among the Arabs. The converted European Muslims will come out saying: “Allah forbid that we should go back to unbelief after Islam.” The oppression of Europe, during the end of times is prophesied in the Bible as well, it will be a cause for many in Europe to search for the truth, they will convert to Islam and leave Europe. The Europeans will then, begin the great war, and that is when Allah will

send His punishment on them. A third of the Muslim army will flee. Allah will not accept their repentance, a third will be killed; they will be noble martyrs in Allah's sight, the surviving third group will be victorious, they will go on to conquer Constantinople, known as Istanbul, today.

The battle will last for four days. Every day the Muslims will pledge an oath that they will not return, except as victors. Three days they will fail, with many of them becoming martyrs, and then on the fourth day Allah will cause the Europeans to falter, they will be routed and succumb to a tremendous onslaught.

Allah will command Jibril (as) along with 70,000 Angels, and Micha'il (Michael) with another 70,000 Angels, and Israfil with another 70,000 Angels to help the Muslims, in same way as they helped Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) during the Battle of Badr, Islam's first victory.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "The remaining one-third will gain victory under the leadership of Imam Mahdi. This group will belong to Khurasan (Afghanistan, and its surrounding areas). They will be wearing 'black turbans. People will rise from the East; they will aid Imam Mahdi and help establish his government." (Ibn Majah)

Abu Huraira (ra) narrated: "When the great war occurs, Allah will raise an army (Orthodox Christians) from the non-Arabs, who will be great riders, they will have better weapons than the Arabs. Allah will support His faith through them." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "You will fight the unbelievers until the remnants of you (whoever remains) fights on the Jordan river, you on the East, they on the West." (Ahmad)

The state of Israel has at its Eastern border the line between the Muslim and the non-Muslim armies. Israel will be taken by the people of the East; it is hard to imagine that the armies marching from the East carrying black flags can plant them in Jerusalem without conquering it first. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said nothing will stop them until they plant them. Later wars will be fought in that land, all the hadiths mention that Palestine is the land of the people of the East, which will be handed over to Imam Mahdi.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Romans will surround a leader (Imam Mahdi) from my progeny. They will fight in A’maq (starting point of the great war, located between Aleppo in northern Syria, and Antioch in southern Turkey), one third of the Muslim army will be killed. They will fight again on another day, but again one third will be killed. On the third day, they will fight and the Romans will be defeated. They will remain in that location until they open Constantinople (in Turkey), during the distribution of the spoils a messenger will come forth informing them that the false messiah is in their hometown with their children.” (Muslim, Bukhari)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Hour will not come until 70,000 men from Banu Ishaq (Jewish origins, who today live in Afghanistan) invade Constantinople. When they arrive there, they will not fight with a single weapon, nor will they shoot a single arrow, rather, they will say: “La ilaha illallahu akbar (there is no god, except Allah, He is the Greatest),” and the wall on the sea will collapse, then they will say: “La ilaha illallahu akbar,” and the other side wall will collapse, again, they will say: “La ilaha illallahu akbar,” and it will open up for them, they will enter and take the spoils. (Muslim)

Constantinople was the capital city of the Roman Empire (330 - 395)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah will cause Constantinople to be conquered by the hands of a people, who are allies (Awliya’) of Allah. Allah will preserve them from death, illness and disease until Jesus (as) descends, they will fight alongside Jesus (as) against Dajjal.”

It is more likely that these Jews will come from what will be left of the orthodox Jewish community in Israel. The Pashtuns of Afghanistan are descendants of the original Jews and by the time of the war they would have spent most of their time fighting the Arabian warlords. One of the Sufiyan’s will fill every valley with their bodies, then invade their land, killing every male until only women and the elderly remain.

Hadiths states that they will be present during the great war, saying: “This group belongs to Khurasan.”

In the Holy Qur’an, Allah promises to bring all the Jewish tribes back to Jerusalem during the last age, which includes the Pashtuns, who are subject to any promise Allah made to Abraham in the Torah and the Gospel. We have to keep in mind that between the time the people of the East take Jerusalem and the Mahdi arrives is 6 years, and between the Mahdi and the great war there is about 7 years, which is more than a decade since the Zionist Jews ruled Israel, there are other hadiths regarding the orthodox Jews, including that Iman Mahdi will bring the Ark of the Covenant with him and present the Jews with the original Torah, he will have debates with them regarding the truth, and many of them will, then accept Islam.

When the Muslim’s conquer Istanbul, news of Dajjal will begin to spread, but it will be false.

The news will be disturbing to Imam Mahdi, so he will leave for Syria. Ten men will be sent ahead to ascertain the truth.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said, referring to these men: “I know their names and their fathers names; they will be among the best warriors.” (Bukhari)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “If there only remains, but one day in the world, Allah will prolong it until a man from my house governs. He will open up Constantinople (Istanbul) and the Mountain of Al-Daylam (in Iran).” (Muslim)

Type of governments Islam would be ruled by until the time of Imam al Mahdi

After the Khalifah, which was based on the Prophetic methodology of Abu Bakr, Umar Khattab, Uthman ‘Affan, ‘Ali Talib, Islam was governed by dynasties (biting kingships), here are the major dynasties that existed in Islam.

Umayyad’s, 7th - 8th century: The first Islamic dynasty and one of the largest Empires in history, it was one of the few states to ever extend direct rule over three continents Africa, Europe, and Asia.

Abbasid’s, 8th - 13th century: The Umayyad dynasty was overthrown by another family, which originated from Mecca and was directly related to Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ). The Abbasids in 750 AD built their capital in Baghdad, Iraq. The Abbasids’ rule briefly ended for three years in 1258, when Hulagu Khan, the Mongol khan attacked Baghdad, they resumed in Mamluk Egypt in 1261, from where they continued to claim authority in religious matters until 1519, when power was formally transferred to the Ottoman Khalifah.

Fatimid's, 10th - 12th century: Arab Shi'a dynasty that ruled over varying areas of the Maghreb, Egypt, Sicily, Malta, and the Levant from 909 to 1171. They existed alongside the Sunni Khalifah.

Mamluk's, 13th - 16th century: The term Mamluk referred to a military caste in Egypt, which rose from the ranks of slave soldiers, who were of Georgian, Kipchak, and Circassian origins, the Mamluk factions seized the sultanate for themselves in Egypt and Syria in 1250 AD. The Mamluk Sultanate was one of the strong militaries in the world, they pushed back the Mongol Hordes during the Battle of Ain Jalut, and they fought the Crusaders, driving them out from Levant by 1291, in 1302.

Safavid's, 14th - 16th century: They reigned in what was formerly the Persian Empire, tuning from Sunni Islam to Shia Islam, they instituted the Shi'a Twelver school of law as the official Madhhab of their empire, they ruled from 1501 to 1722.

Sokoto, 19th century: The Sokoto Khalifate was an Islamic spiritual community in Nigeria. In the 1800's it was one of the largest and most powerful empires in the sub-Saharan Africa until the British conquest in 1903.

Ottoman's, 16th - 20th century: The Ottoman Khalifate, whose capital was Constantinople in modern day turkey, defeated the Mamluk Sultanate in 1517 and took control of most of the Arab lands. By the eve of the First European War in 1914.

The Ottoman Khalifa was one of the world's largest and most powerful Empires in history, it was the last Islamic Khalifa and fell after the 1st European war.

The following hadith refers to events over the last century from the first European war up to our time and gives a more clear picture of the 20th century.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Hour will not be established until:

(1) Two big groups fight one another, whereupon there will be a great number of casualties on both sides, and they follow the same religious doctrine (Catholic Christians against the Orthodox Christians).

(2) About thirty Dajjal’s (liars) will appear, each will claim that, he is Allah’s Messenger.

(3) Religious knowledge will be taken away. (demise of religious scholars).

(4) Earthquakes will increase.

(5) Time will pass quickly.

(6) Afflictions will appear.

(7) Killing will increase.

(8) Wealth will be in abundant, so much so that a wealthy person will worry that no one will accept his Zakat and whenever he presents it to someone, that person would say, ‘I am not in need.’

(9) People will compete with one another in the construction of tall buildings.

(10) A man will pass by a grave and say, ‘Wish I was in your place.’

(11) The sun rises from the West. When people see it, they will proclaim belief, but that will be the time when Allah said: “No good will it do to a soul, who did not believe before.” (Qur’an 6.158)

The first European war began in 1914 and lasted until 1918, the second European war began in 1935 ending in 1945, resulting in the death of 75 million individuals, they ended with a new kind of leadership with devastating effects on the whole world, these leaders became tyrannical.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Before Dajjal appears, there will be numerous liars.” (Ibn Kathir)

If you stop practicing Islam to live as a socialist, or communist, or a capitalist, or a secularist, then you have indeed left Islam.

Secularism, communism, and other ideologies came from these wars and spread around the world.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “During the last age men shall come and deceive the world with a way of life, they will deceive many soft skins of sheep people, their tongues will be sweeter than sugar, but their hearts will be of wolves.” (Tirmidhi)

Allah, the Almighty, the Sublime, says: ‘Is it Me you try to delude, or is it against Me whom you conspire? By Me, I swear to send upon these people a fitnah that will leave them devoid of reason.’” (Tirmidhi)

Secularism and communism has become the faith of people. We see clearly that our Prophet is saying that some people will come and try to fool the entire world with a new way of life.

Scholars who were born during the last Khalifa and had an education under a proper Islamic system have since faded with time, even remnants of that system has faded.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “My nation will follow the Jews and the Christians way of life, even if they were to crawl down a lizard hole.”
(Muslim, Bukhari)

Muslims around the world have forgotten the life under a Khalifa and what real Islam is. The Prophet informed us that in the last age, there will be killing, lies and deceit. It will not only be by foreigners, Muslims will be killing each other themselves. We said: ‘But they will have Allah’s Book?’ He said: “Even while they have possession of the Qur’an.” We said: ‘Our intellects will be conscious?’ He said: “No, no, the intellects will be deceived. They will be following fools. They will assume they have a legitimate cause, but they will not.” (Ibn Majah, Abu Musa)

“Have you seen those who have chosen their own desires as their god?”
(Qur’an 25:43)

Advancement in technology and the spread of wealth

“One of the signs of Doomsday is the rivalry of bare-footed and poor shepherds in constructing high buildings and boasting about it.” (Bukhari)

In January 2010, Burj Khalifa in Dubai, became the world’s tallest building at 2,716 feet (828 meters) and 160 stories.

Entirety of Islam until the Great War

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) called September the 11th, Fitan al Duhaima, which means darkness, it was the beginning of the era of darkness for the entire

world, because it will end with the emergence of Dajjal, it's severity will increase in waves until this end comes about. Dajjal will emerge and take charge of a camp full of hypocrites with no religion and fight against a camp with religion and no hypocrites.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Six signs will occur in close proximity to the Hour:

- 1) My death.
- 2) Conquest of Constantinople.
- 3) Death of many Muslims.
- 4) Abundant flow of wealth.
- 5) A test that will not leave a single house of the Arabs (**Fitan al Duhaima**).
- 6) Truce between you and the Europeans. They will advance and come to you under 80 flags; under each flag there will be 12,000 combatants. Muslims will be in Ghootah in Damascus, Syria." (**Malham al Kubra, The Great War**) (**Bukhari**)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "The Hour will not come until you see ten signs. These are major signs:

1. Black cloud of smoke (**Dukhan**) will engulf the entire earth.
2. Three sinkings of the earth, one in the East.
3. One in the West
4. One in Arabia.

5. Coming of Dajjal, presuming himself as an apostle of God.
6. The return of Isa (Jesus).
7. Ya'jooj and Ma'jooj (Gog and Magog), a tribe of vicious beings who had been imprisoned by Dhul-Qarnayn. They will ravage the earth to bring about their way of life.
8. The sun will rise from the West.
9. Appearance of Dabbat al-Ard, or a Beast of the Earth,
10. A fire will come out of Yemen that shall gather all to Mahshar Al Qiy'amah (Gathering for Judgment).

Greater Signs

1. Sexual immorality appears among people to such an extent that they will commit it openly, they will be afflicted with plagues and diseases unknown to their forefathers.
2. People will cheat in weight and measure (business, trade, etc) and be stricken with famine, calamity's, and oppression as a result.
3. People will withhold charity and hoard wealth, and rain will be withheld.
4. People will break their covenant with God and His Messenger, so God will enable their enemy to overpower them and take some of what is in their hands.
5. Men and women will partake in dark magic and shirk, they will travel the world by attaching themselves to the jinn's, and cause mischief.

6. Unless their leaders rule according to the Book of Allah and seek all good from that which Allah has revealed, Allah will cause them to fight one another.

7. The conquest of Constantinople (Istanbul)

8. The sun will rise from West on a Friday (it will be the beginning of the end of the world).

9. The Qur'an will be taken to heaven and even the one who knows the Qur'an by heart will not recall its verses.

Minor Signs

The coming of fitna,s (tribulations) and removal of khushoo (fearless of God, reverence of God)

- A person passing by a grave will say the following: “I wish it were my abode.”
- The loss of honesty, as well as authority being put in the hands of those who do not deserve it.
- The loss of knowledge and the prevalence of religious ignorance.
- Frequent, sudden, and unexpected deaths.
- Increase in pointless killings.
- Acceleration of time.
- Rejection of the hadiths.
- The spread of riba (usury, interest), Zina (adultery, fornication, prostitution, rape, sodomy, paedophilia, homosexuality, incest, and bestiality, and the drinking of alcohol.
- Widespread acceptance of music.
- Pride and competition in the decoration of mosques.

- Women will increase in number and men will decrease in number so much so that fifty women will be looked after by one man.
- Abundance of earthquakes.
- Frequent occurrences of disgrace, distortion, public humiliation, and defamation.
- When people wish to die because of severe trials and tribulations that they are suffering.
- Jews fighting Muslims.
- When paying charity becomes a burden.
- Bedouin Arabs will compete in the construction of tall buildings.
- Women will appear naked yet being dressed.
- People will seek knowledge from misguided and straying scholars.
- Liars will be believed, honest people disbelieved, and faithful people called traitors.
- The death of righteous, knowledgeable people.
- The emergence of indecency (**obscurity**) and enmity among relatives and neighbours.
- Rise of idolatry and polytheists within the Muslim nation.
- The Euphrates will uncover a mountain of gold (**Oil**).
- Arab lands will return to being lands of rivers and fields.
- People will increasingly earn money by unlawful ways.
- There will be much rain but very little vegetation.
- Evil people will be expelled from Medina.
- Wild animals will communicate with humans, and humans will communicate with objects.
- Lightning and thunder will become more prevalent.
- There will be a special greeting for people of distinction.
- Trade will become so widespread that a woman will help her husband in business.

- No truly honest man will remain and no one will be trusted.
- Only the worst people will be left; they will not know any good nor forbid any evil (**No one will say there is no god but Allah**).
- Nations will call each other to destroy Islam by any and every means.
- Islamic knowledge will be passed on, but no one will follow it correctly.
- Muslim rulers will appear, who do not follow the guidance and tradition of the Sunnah. Some men will have the hearts of devils.
- Stinginess will become more widespread and honourable people will perish.
- A man will obey his wife and disobey his mother, and treat his friend kindly while shunning his father.
- Voices will be raised in the Mosques.
- Leader will be worse than their nation.
- People will treat a man with respect, because of the evil he may do to them.
- Much wine will be drunk.
- Muslims will fight against a nation who wear shoes made of hair and with faces like hammered shields, with red complexion and small eyes.
- The emergence of the Sufyani within the Syria region.
- The truce and joint Roman-Muslim campaign against a common enemy, followed by al-Malhama al-Kubra (**Armageddon**), a Roman vs Roman war.
- The Black Standard will come from Khorasan, Afghanistan, nothing will stop them until they plant their flag in Jerusalem.
- Mecca will be attacked and the Kaaba will be destroyed

- Emergence of an army from Yemen that will make Islam dominant.
- An Arab king will die. There will be disagreement concerning succession, then a man (**Imam Mahdi**) will emerge from Medina.

The first category of signs are those that occur on earth without the earth itself changing, these are signs that should clearly awaken people and drive them to repent to Allah. The signs of this category include the coming of Dajjal (**the Anti-Christ**), the return of Jesus (**as**), Gog and Magog and the major sinkholes. The major signs leave no doubt as to the immanent occurrence of the Day of Resurrection, and the end of this world, among them there will be clear events that will distinguish a believer from a disbeliever. Hence, before and after these signs, there will be no question regarding the necessity to repent and return to living life as Allah intended.

“Verily, Allah will not change the condition of a people until they change what is in within themselves. When Allah intends for a nation ill, there is no repelling it.” (**Qur’an 13:11**)

Signs in this category include the appearance of a beast, who will mark people as clearly being believers or non-believers of Allah.

Research shows the following about the beast, and Allah knows best:

Beast of the Earth

When the verdict is given against them, We shall bring forth a beast out of the earth, which will speak to them saying: “People had no faith in Our revelations.” (**Qur’an: 28**)

Ibn Mas'ud remarked that this will happen when all our scholars will pass away, and knowledge is lost and the Qur'an is raised up. Ibn Umar said that this would happen when people stop enjoining good and prohibiting evil.

This creature, the Beast, will brand people. Those branded will then live amongst the rest of the population, integrating, buying, and selling, so much so that when people are asked where they bought a certain item from, the answer will be, 'From the branded people.'

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "The beast will come out and it will have the staff of Moses and the stamp of Solomon. With the stamp it will brand non-Muslims, and with the staff it will light up the face of a believer." People will recognise each other saying, 'O unbeliever, O Believer.'" (Ahmad, Tirmidhi)

Where will the beast appear?

Some weak narrations mention that the Beast will first appear in a desert near Mecca, or that it will actually appear three times: in the farthest part of the desert, then it will disappear and reappear in some towns, and then it will appear in Masjid al Haram.

We are living in a time just before the first major signs begin to unfold, to briefly summaries these signs, the first of the major sign of the Hour is the appearance of Imam Mahdi.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "The world will not pass before the Arabs are ruled by a man (Imam Mahdi) of my family, whose name will be the same as mine." (Abu Dawood)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Imam Mahdi will be sent during a time of intense disputes and differences among people and earthquakes will be common.” (Ahmad)

Imam Mahdi’s rule will last for 9 years, then die, towards the end of this period, Dajjal will appear, he will corrupt mankind completely.

Narration’s say that Dajjal will first appear with his army on the Astola island, which is east of Medina. The island is situated about 25 km south of the coast of southern Baluchistan and is the only significant offshore island along the north coast of the Arabian sea. It is just off the coast of Pakistan near Iran.

The earliest mention of Astola island is in Arrian’s account of Admiral Niarchos, who was dispatched by Alexander the Great to explore the coast of the Arabian Sea and the Persian Gulf, in 325 A.D. The sailors in Niarchos’s fleet were frightened of the weird tales told about that uninhabited island.

On top of the Island (200 ft above sea) is a ruined temple of the Hindu Goddess “Kali Maa” some 2,000 years old, she was the goddess of time, death, war, and destruction.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) instructed humanity to recite Surah al Kahf (Qur’an: 18) every Friday to protect oneself from Dajjal’s tests and tribulations, Allah will use Dajjal to test mankind, though he is not fully human, for he has no soul.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “By the One in whose hands is my life, for sure, the son of Mary will descend amongst you as a just ruler. He will destroy the cross, kill the swine and abolish tax.” (Bukhari)

Dajjal will turn towards Syria, the Mahdi would have already arranged an army to face him, he will be on the verge of leading the Muslims in the morning prayer when the Jesus (as) will descend near the white Minaret in Eastern Damascus (Syria), wearing two garments dyed with saffron, his hands will be resting on the wings of two Angels, and then after the prayer Jesus (as) will say, "Open the gate." Jesus (as) will see Dajjal waiting with an army of 70,000 Jews from Isfahan (Iranians).

Dajjal upon seeing Jesus (as) among the Muslims will flee, but he will begin to dissolve like salt in water. Jesus (as) will say to him, "You will remain alive until I strike you." Jesus (as) will catch him at the gate of Ludd (a mountain in Syria) and kill him with his spear.

Sometime after accomplishing this the people of Gog and Magog will appear, they will be numerous, the remaining believers on earth will not be able to stop them, so Jesus (as) will take them to mount Tur in Egypt where Gog and Magog will besiege him. Jesus (as) will then supplicate to Allah and Allah will destroy them in the span of a day with a disease (virus) that will attack their necks, peace will once again return to earth and Jesus (as) will rule the earth for 40 years.

After the death of Jesus (as) the following signs will begin to appear:

The destruction of the Ka'abah and the recovery of its treasures.

The sun will rise from the West.

A beast will emerge.

Smoke will appear, then a wind will take the souls of the believers.

The Qur'an will be raised.

A fire will come out of Yemen and force people to their final place of gathering place before the Hour occurs.

The Trumpet will be heard, at the first sound everyone will feel terror; during the second sound all will be struck down; at the last sound all will be resurrected.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ): “The signs will appear one after the other, like beads on a string, which follow each other.”

We are at that moment in time now where we are about to witness the first major sign, of which the first sign being the Mahdi (ra), the last leader of Islam.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said, “All the Prophets will be followed by Khalifa’s, who will apply Allah’s Books, and be just with Allah’s slaves. The Khalifa’s will, then be followed by kings, who will take revenge, kill men, and choose wealth for themselves. During that time people will exchange evil with their hands, tongue, and heart. There will be no faith beyond that.” (Katheer)

Syria - land of mercy

Allah blessed Syria in the Qur’an when He said: “Glory be to Him, who made His servant travel by night from the sacred place of worship to the furthest place of worship, whose surroundings Allah has blessed, to show him some of His signs. Allah alone is the All Hearing, the All Seeing.” (Qur’an 17:1)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “There will be emigration after emigration, but the best people will be those who cling to the place (Syria) where Abraham migrated to.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Blessed is Sham! Blessed is Sham! Blessing is Sham. People asked why, and he said: ‘Wings of the Angels of the Merciful are lowered over it.’” (Bukhari)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “If you see Mecca with tunnels in its mountains, and its buildings surpassing mountain tops, then the Hour would have cast its shadow.”

The clock tower near the Ka’abah was constructed in 2012, it is the world’s second tallest building, and it is the world’s tallest hotel at 1972 ft, it was the first building to surpass the mountains of Mecca, the year of its completion marks the Hour cast it’s shadow over people.

After a series of protests in Syria that led to government crackdowns in 2011, these events eventually turned into an outright civil war in 2012.

The shadow of the Hour means that this is the time when significant events relating to the Hour will begin and lead us to the major signs, civil war’s significance is that Allah will remove the Era of dictatorship, and return Islam to a Khalifah. Imam Mahdi is the first of the major signs.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Perform beneficial deeds before the era of evil dawns (Fitan al Duhaima) upon you, because its darkness will increase. The effects of evil will be so grave that a person will be a believer in the morning, but then by night fall a non-believer, or vice versa. A person will sell his religion for a small price.” (Muslim)

Corruption will be so great and intense that a man will sell his morality in the span of a day and become the opposite of what he once was.

These hadiths give a good indication of how much time we have left before Allah sends the Mahdi and Jesus (as), after which Allah will remove Islam and religion from the earth when Jesus (as) eventually dies.

The war in Syria is significant, it marks a major point in their timeline, the end of Muslim territories being ruled by dictators.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Prophethood will remain amongst you as long as Allah wills it. There will be a Khalifa upon the Prophetic methodology, it will last as long as Allah allows it, then there will be kingship, it will remain as long as Allah allows it, then there will be tyrannical (forceful) kingships (dictatorship), it will remain as long as Allah allows it, then there will be a Khalifa upon the Prophetic methodology (Mahdi).” (Ahmad)

From this hadith it becomes clear from our history where we are in relation to Islam’s remaining time on the earth, because the era of dictators is now being lifted.

Khalifa’s upon the Prophetic methodology were four: Abu Bakr (ra), Umar (ra), Uthman (ra), Ali (ra). The period of righteous guided Khalifa’s lasted 30 years.

Biting kingships were the Islamic dynasties that competed with each other over dominance, starting with the Ummayid Khalifah, who began the tradition of dynasties and governance, meaning a king would be succeeded by his son, the matter of government was not left to the people. Allah chose to remove this at the end of the 1st European war in 1918 when the Ottoman Khalifah lost its power to the British, French and Russians. They then divided its lands and created small Muslim countries we now see in the world.

The ummah without an Islamic government ruling its lands led to the next phase in the hadith, “Then there will tyrannical kingship.” This was the beginning of an era of dictators, they were installed by colonial Western powers, they collapsed, but the system remained and were controlled and manipulated by the dominant powers.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “After me will come caliphs, and after the caliphs will come princes, then after princes will come kings, and after the kings will come tyrants, then after those tyrants a man (Imam Mahdi) from my house will fill the earth with justice by the One who sent me with the truth.” (Bukhari)

Princes were the Umayyad Caliphs of Damascus, and the Abbasid Caliphs of Baghdad. As for the kings, they were the Ottoman Sultans of Istanbul. Following those kings are tyrants, which we commonly see all over the Muslim world today.

Kings are said to be competitive and arrogant in keeping power, which is a perfect description of the Ottoman Khalifa, that dominated the Muslim world, hoarding power by war and ending other Muslim Khalifah's, the Mamluks and the Abbasids.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “When you see Syria as bounty for man and oligarchy family, that time Constantine will be opened.” (Muslim)

The Ottoman Sultan Mehmed II opened Constantinople in 1452 and thereafter, the Ottoman Empire conquered Syria. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said that it will be taken for worldly purposes, the Ottomans conquered it from another Islamic Khalifah, which cannot be classified as Jihad for Allah's sake.

Major events are occurring and hardly anyone recognizes them.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Hour has cast its shadow.” (Bukhari)

Major events are unfolding, and we should know what these signs mean, because Allah (Most High) has explained them in the Qur’an.

“Indeed, there are messages for those who can read Our signs.” (Qur’an 15:75)

“I created the heavens and the earth and everything between them to manifest the truth. The Hour of Doom is sure to come, so forgive them graciously.” (Qur’an 15:85)

“Man is a creature of impatience. Soon I will show you My signs, so do not ask Me to show them any time soon.” (Qur’an 21: 37)

“The Hour will take them by surprise, they will be left absolutely stunned, nor will they be able to avert it, nor delay it.” (Qur’an 21:40)

Allah (Most High) will prepare the ummah of Muhammad (ﷺ) for the coming of Imam Mahdi.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) explains why his nation is in a state

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “People will soon summon one another to attack you.” Someone asked: ‘Will that be because of our small numbers?’ He said: “You will be numerous, but you would have become scum and rubbish. Allah will remove fear of you from your enemies breasts and place enervation in your hearts.” Someone asked: ‘What is enervation?’ He replied: ‘Love of the world and dislike of death,’” i.e. **dislike struggling against oppression, or fix what is wrong in the world.** (Muslim)

Islam was a dominant power throughout its history, this clearly explains the decline of Muslim dominance, presently we are at our lowest point of strength. The Ottoman Khalifah was one of the most feared Empires in the entire world, but after its demise, Muslims hardly had the capacity to stand up for Islam and oppression that is occurring in their territories.

What we see happening in Syria, Iraq and Yemen are a part of this preparation.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Matters will run their course, until you, my ummah become three armies: an army in Syria, an army in Yemen and an army in Iraq. Go to Syria. Allah will look after Syria and its people.”
(Ahmad, Abu Dawud)

Time frame between the war in Syria and the Mahdi

The following hadith mentions what is occurring in Syria, they give us a specific outline and time frame between us and the emergence of Imam Mahdi.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “During the end times there will be a test in which people will be sorted, therefore do not rebuke the people of Syria, rebuke the evil people among them, because among them are Awliya’s. Allah will then send a flood from heaven, this event will disperse their groups, and they will become victorious. Allah will, then send a man to Syria, and under him will be approximately 12 - 15,000 combatants under three banners, their password will be: ‘Die, die!’ They will be fought by people under 7 banners, also under each banner will be a man seeking the kingdom of Syria. They will be killed, defeated, but then the Hashimite (leader of the black flags) will appear. Allah will restore unity and favours

upon the people, they will remain in this state until Dajjal appears.” (Abu Dawud, Ahmad, Ibn Majah, Tabarani)

This was the Arab spring, which dispersed many groups and caused civil wars. This also tells us that Allah will restore unity into the hearts of the Muslims, this can only be the case after the last Khalifa, 100 years ago.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) began the hadith by mentioning the sorting of people, this relates to those precious to Allah, they will go through certain tests that will purify them and make them stand out, so they become known to each other, so they become pure, connecting them to events in Syria.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) mentioned 3 fitnah’s (tests and tribulations) that would befall upon the ummah towards the end of time, before fitnah of Dajjal, he gave each a specific name, which characterized it, so we could identify them by their qualities, they are as follows:

Fitnah al Ahlaas,

Fitnah al Sarra,

Fitnah ad Duhaima,

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “There will be a test that will destroy the Arabs, its dead will be in Hell. During that time, the tongue will be more severe than a blow of one’s sword.” (Ahmad, Abu Dawud, Tirmidhi, Ibn Majah)

The only type of death that takes a man directly to hell is suicide, the hadith is clearly advising us about the Salafi’s and their brainwashed suicide bombers.

With the spread of the Internet and mobile technology this indicates when this event would occur. This description “more severe than the blow of a sword” identifies the event that will destroy the Arabs as Duhaima, the Duhaima will lead to their complete destruction.

Lisan al-Arab says: ‘It means it will surround their destruction.’

Imam Ali al-Qari said Allah purifies complacent people through struggles, Fitnah ad Duhaima will sort people out and divide the population into two camps, one group with hypocrites and one group with religion.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “It will not leave a single man of this nation, but slap him on his cheek, i.e. test his faith.” (Muslim)

In the hadiths on the Duhaima, Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said it will test the entire Muslim nation until people become two camps: one of faith with no hypocrisy and one of hypocrisy with no faith.”

This shows that fitnah ad Duhaima will separate believers from people of fitan, doubt and hypocrisy, both will be forced to take one side, that will be known to all, Duhaima is the greatest fitnah that will occur prior to the appearance of the Dajjal.

The Prophet’s statement means that it will consume most of them in destruction, it will lay the foundation for the death of the Arabs, their destruction will not end until the time of Jesus (as), and by his time most of the Arabs would have perished.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said before the time of Imam Mahdi only 1/3 will have survived, the surviving Arabs will mainly be residing in Jerusalem by the time Jesus (as) descends.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said about the great wars we are about to witness:

“The Romans (Europeans) will attack Muslims, who reside in their land (Europe) until not a single Muslim remains, they shall all be killed by the Romans.” (Kitab Al Fitan, Bab Aamaq Constantiniya)

Europeans will say to their leaders: ‘We will relieve you of Muslims,’ (genocide), so they shall gather for the great battle.” (Ibn Majah)

By the time Dajjal emerges, seven months after the great war, Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “People will flee from Dajjal, seeking shelter in the mountains.” (Muslim)

Hadiths mention that this fitnah will occur due to competing claims of nationalism, which only existed in the Muslim world after the fall of the Ottoman Empire and when Muslims lost their sense of unity, because its lands once had a single man ruler, the effects of nationalism dominate the Muslim mindset, unfortunately, Muslims have forgotten that Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) came to eliminate nationalism.

Fitnah al Ahlaas

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Fitnah-al-Ahlaas is the seizing of wealth and fleeing, its smoke is under the feet of a man, who claims he is of me, but he is not, my saintly men are those who fear Allah. People will agree upon a man, this will be temporary, then will come the Fitnah ad Duhaima test, it will afflict every person of my nation. When you hear that it is over, it will reappear, during that time a man will be a believer in the morning, but an unbeliever by night. This will continue until people are divided into two groups, one with true faith and those with no faith. When you see this happening, wait for Dajjal on that day or the next day.” (Abu Dawud)

Scholars say that the man referred to in this hadith, ‘it’s smoke is under the feet of a man,’ was Saddam Hussein, who in 1990 when the words ‘Allahu Akbar’ first appeared on the Iraqi flag, Saddam Hussein produced a genealogical (tracing of lines of family descent) chart of his ancestry claiming that he was one of Ahl al Bayt, to establish his legitimacy as ruler of Iraq. Ahl al Bayt, means that the person is a descendant of the Prophet (Saddam’s surname indicates this ancestry, the hadith mentions he was responsible for Fitan-al-Sarra, the strife of secrecy, spying, and espionage that entered the Muslim world). Fitnatul Ahlaas (fitnah of the saddlebag) is the war in Iraq that occurred over oil and control of wealth in the region before the first gulf war, in its name “the saddle bag”, is an indication of the type of war, this is clear from the description the Prophet gave, “riders charging into a town to steal wealth, and then flee from the law with all they can carry in their saddle bags. This fitnah is referring to the Iraq, Kuwait war, which lead to the First Gulf war that brought the American law into the Arabian Peninsula and began its dominance over the Muslim world. Saddam Hussein invaded Kuwait in 1990 to control its oil, occupying it for seven months, the invasion caused half of the Kuwaiti population to flee, along with 150,000 foreigners (Indians) working in the country. During the seven month occupation the forces of Saddam Hussein looted the country’s vast wealth. In mid-January 1991 America launched a military assault upon Iraq and the Iraqi forces stationed in Kuwait. Hostilities continued until late February the same year, Saddam Husain lost to them in less than a month, so he fled with all he could carry.

This fits perfectly in the description Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) gave, from Saddam’s intentions to his looting of the country and his loss to American in less than a month. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) called it fitnah of the saddle bag,

because it was the robbing of Kuwait's wealth and fleeing from America less than a month after the invasion.

This event led to the non-Muslims dominating Muslims for the next two decades and well into our time.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "When you see my nation not saying to the oppressor (Saddam), 'You are an oppressor,' then know that they have departed from their senses." (Ahmad)

Their society and way of life was destroyed, because they would not fight for freedom or Islam. Ultimately, this is going to lead to the genocide of the Arabs, as aggression against them will inevitably increase.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) was very specific in how he mentioned this fitnah. He said this Fitnah will be introduced into this ummah by a man (Saddam) who claimed to be of his descendants, though he was not, his character will be immoral, "it's smoke" refers to a man fanning it's tribulation, causing it to spread amongst Muslim's, the smoke is underneath the feet of Saddam, but the original cause of the fire in the world was not his.

During the 80's Russia (U.S.S.R) and America, along with allies were in a war known as 'the cold war', there was no large-scale fighting directly between two sides, it was a war of espionage and spying, it began in 1947 and ended in 1991, eventually, it led to end of the U.S.S.R (old Russia).

When Saddam Hussein took control of Iraq in 1979 as the head of the Baath party, he adopted these superpowers methods, so he ruled Iraq with espionage, fear, and propaganda. He began a campaign of spying on his entire population to weed out and eliminate anyone who would instigate anything against him.

Saddam Hussein became defiant to the West and their allies, so he began to be viewed as a hero, but then the Muslim world adopted the same mindset and chose to ignore the fact he was oppressing his own people for nationalism and pride. They forgot that forbidding evil and upholding the truth were pillars of Islam, which must be maintained. In fact the Prophet said that when Muslim communities no longer stop oppression, then Allah would place dictators over them.

Allah says, ‘He does not punish a city until all its inhabitants practice evil.’

“Never did we destroy a town unless its folks were wicked evil-doers.”
(Qur’an 28: 59)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “If People see someone practicing injustice and do not set him right, Allah will visit them with a severe punishment.”
(Abu Dawood)

People feared Saddam, so they refused to uphold faith. Allah has decreed that most Arabs will perish prior to the arrival of the Mahdi, and that they will be forced out of their homelands by the Europeans.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “People of Syria will leave Syria, and the People of Egypt will flee Egypt.” (destruction of both are mentioned in the Bible) - (Muslim, Bukhari)

Saddam’s methods were adopted by other dictators around the Muslim world to maintain complete control over their population.

Fitnah al Sarra

Fitnah of secrets has continued into our time with espionage and agencies that carry them out, their actions are no longer shocking and immoral, the matter has only gotten worse in this technological age.

This was the exact behaviour of Pharaoh. Allah said: “Pharaoh behaved arrogantly in the land, he divided his nation into two groups, seeking to weaken one section and raising the other, while slaying their sons and sparing their daughters, he was corrupt.” (Qur’an 28:4)

This state of affairs led to the emergence of the worst kind of people being placed in charge, those willing to do anything for this world. The Prophet (ﷺ) called them corruptors of society.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said, “There shall come upon people years of deceit, in which a liar will be believed and the truthful will be disbelieved.” A reversal in society. (Ibn Majah)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said, “Before Dajjal appears there will be many years of confusion. People will distrust those who are trustworthy, while trusting those who are treacherous (Fitnah of espionage led to this state, because our personal lives are scrutinised, via technology); and those who rebel against Allah will have a say in general affairs.” (Ahmad)

Those who rebel against Allah (Most High), challenging Him, are the degenerate and depraved occultists, they are now in charge of this planet, hence, the world order of Gog and Magog, and they perform fowl acts to hold on to their power and influence in the occult. The Qur’an proves their existence. You should ask the question, what should one do to become

proficient in dark magic, and what depraved acts does one need to perform to gain control of the Jinns (devils)?

Those who practice the occult are the lowest of all people, their goal is to manipulate the masses away from their heritage to a way of life that is devoted to pleasures and paganism in the guise of secularism.

Muslim nations today follow the ways of the unbelievers blindly, without any thought.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “You will follow the Jews and the Christians way of life, even if they were to crawl down a lizard hole.” (Muslim)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Fitnah al Sarra will enter this ummah because of Fitnah al Ahlaas.” (Kitab al Fitah)

You have to look at the spiritual harm of secrets, this fitnah is referring to espionage, this is an era of oppressors, those who micromanage people’s lives, because of that the Prophet (ﷺ) is referring to people’s secrets, like their loyalty and allegiance, and the fitnah that will result from it, the world has been divided into two camps, one of religion, and the other occultists, they had been secretly hiding themselves amongst people.

Among the consequences of Fitnah al Sarra is the fact that secrets are the number one thing that empowers dark magic, the occult, they misrepresent themselves in front of the people, but are opposite in reality, this creates illusion and empowers it as time goes on, until the illusion becomes very powerful, at this point, a person becomes deluded in their life. If you understand this, then you can understand how the world is being deluded now, and why leaders are hiding their faults and sins, while pretending to be upright in religion, so now you can also understand why the Prophet called

them, the camp of hypocrites, this is not referring to normal hypocrisy. The world has always been filled with hypocrites, but never has the world been divided into two camps, one led by hypocrites. There is a wicked agenda occurring with half the people on earth against the other half, and so, this secrecy is how the camp of occultists is empowering their delusions upon people.

Allah (**Most High**) has not reserved the lowest depths of hell for normal hypocrites, that is not Haq (**reality**), rather, it is for the hypocrites of a worldwide agenda against people of faith:

“Verily, the hypocrites shall be in the lowest depth of the fire, and you will find none to support them.” (**Qur’an 4:145**)

Selling Sihr, dark magic

By now you should understand what creates sihr, illusions as well as delusions. Once you understand the principles you can learn to see where it exists. The West first turned to this when they realised that they could not keep up with people of actual wealth, like famous Arabs and Islamic hospitality. They were seeking wealth, and from this came the elites. You can now see who is being deluded and who is deluding people. This is the history of Fitan al Sarra. This fitnah created the atmosphere, culture, and mindset for all this to occur.

Fitnah al Duhaima

September the 11th was a decisive moment in modern history, it shaped the world we know today and created boundary lines between people none more obvious than between those who thought America orchestrated the attack versus those, who thought Osama Bin Laden was responsible. But the

prophet (ﷺ) said the boundary line it created in mankind was more horrific in nature, it was nothing less than the boundary between people who had religion and people who did not, in effect, a war was openly declared on religion itself, because the secular world thought it occupied all the key positions and could win, but they didn't count on one thing, and that being the consequence of man's actions in the universe, because every action has an equal and opposite reaction, and in reality they chose to ignore the fact that physics exists, their total dominance only looked good on paper, because it wasn't anything other than a short term victory, the British Empire before them are a witness to this, they were one of the largest empires on earth and literally the shortest lived, even today cracks in Western dominance are showing, with the collapse of their economy and failure to pay of debts, the Western Empire looks to be even shorter lived than the British Empire.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) called September the 11th the Duhaima, which means pitch darkness, it is the beginning of an era of darkness for the entire world, because it will end with the emergence of Dajjal, on the same day it finishes, or the following day according to the Prophet (ﷺ), it's severity will only increase in waves until this end comes about, Dajjal will then emerge and take charge of the camp full of hypocrites and no religion, and fight against the camp with religion and no hypocrites.

Each of these hadiths gives us more details about what the Prophet (ﷺ) mentioned regarding September the 11th, because they allow us to get a very clear picture of what has been occurring in the world over the past decade or so and what Muslims should do in during these times.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Woe to the Arabs from a great evil, which is nearly approaching them: it will be like patches of dark night. A man will wake up as a believer, and be a unbeliever by nightfall (the hypocrites will

have perfected destroying man's religion). People will sell their religion for a small amount of worldly goods. The one who clings to his religion on that day will be as one who is grasping an ember, or thorns (he will be going against society and become isolated)." (Ahmad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) pointed to the Arabs in this hadith, because the Duhaima will be the beginning of their destruction. Allah's judgment was passed on them during the time of Saddam Hussain, which is why the Prophet (ﷺ) said: 'They have taken their leave.' After any crime Allah's punishment begins. Duhaima is the beginning of Allah's punishment, after which, will begin the destruction of their kings and the humiliation of the Arabs." (Kitab al Fitana)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Before the Hour will be a tribulation like patches of the dark night. The one who sits (isn't involved in anything) will be better than the one standing and the one walking will be better than one running. Break your bows, cut their strings and strike your swords against stones, and if someone comes to slay you, then be like the better of the two sons of Adam, Abel." (Cain killed Abel) (Abu Dawud)

The following hadith explains what is meant by the one who sits is better than the one who stands,

Abu Huraira said: "Destruction of the Arabs is close due to an evil that is near. Only those will succeed who will stop their hands from acting or fighting." (Ahmad)

The one who doesn't go out to fight, or take any action in public during this time will survive it's fitnah (test), the Prophet (ﷺ) lifted Fard Kifaya, i.e. community obligations, from Muslims during this time.

Callers to Jihad during the last age will be liars, the cause's people will be fighting for will be manipulated and there will be much deception, "They will be assuming that they have a legitimate cause, but they will not." They will lie to them asking them to commit suicide, hence, "their dead will be in hell", and to kill civilians, fighting a situation that can't be changed, simply because Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) told us it's outcome.

The Arab world is not going to respond to them, even if these groups had won every war in the region, the Arabs are now a people who Allah has passed judgment on, can anyone avert Allah's punishments from a people. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) knew exactly how the Arabs would behave in the last age.

The Army of the Mahdi (as) will march forward from the East, they will conquer all the Arabian lands, including Israel, they will then demand the Arabs return to true Islam, but the Arabs will refuse. The Prophet (ﷺ) said that we should respond to the Mahdi's army, even if we have to crawl over ice to join them.

Allah decreed: "The destruction of kings and humiliation of the Arabs." Nothing can avert it.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Before the Hour there will be many liars." Jabir said, 'Be on your guard against them.' (Muslim)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: There will be many dajjals and liars among my nation. They will tell you something new, which neither you nor your forefathers had ever heard before, so be on your guard against them, do not let them lead you astray.'" (Ahmad)

Wars during the last age will be nothing but a front for foreign governments and their media outlets, this is why we see these small terrorist groups go into a country to disrupt whatever unity the people have, only to be later followed up by a foreign invasion, we see this in Syria. Sanctions will be placed on Syria, just as they were placed on Iraq, but this time it will be by Europe.

Europe will become a dominant power during the last age, this is mentioned in all the Holy Books. The Great War will be between them, and they will try to end the religion of Islam entirely, this tyranny is mentioned in the Bible, it will lead to the destruction of Egypt, which will cause the people of the Maghreb ([north Africa](#)) to rise up against them.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Their dead will be in Hell.”

We have witnessed a new type of warfare being utilized and manipulated, because we now know that they came with false Ijtihad ([new legal rulings](#)) with fake scholar's to justify it, hence, they will tell you something new, which you nor your forefathers had ever heard before, so be on guard, nor allow them lead you astray.” ([Ahmed](#))

This new thing is the act of suicide bombing, and it was the one thing the Ummah was severely attacked and criticized over, many people responded to the call of these people only to be fooled into attacking civilian targets, like we saw in Iraq and other Muslim countries, these people were manipulated for the sake of politics.

Suicide is the only act that will take a man straight to hell, if you commit murder, you have a chance to repent, but not suicide, because it's consequence is immediate.

These people have sworn by a way of life other than Islam and committed acts not permitted by it, Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) saw who they are and passed judgment upon them.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Those who deliberately throw themselves from a mountain and die will be in the fire forever. Those who drink poison and kill themselves will carry their poison and drink it in the fire wherein they shall live forever. Those who kill themselves with an iron weapon will carry that weapon and stab their abdomen in the fire where they shall live forever.” (Bukhari)

Abu Huraira narrated: ‘We were with Allah’s Apostle (ﷺ) in a battle, he remarked about a man, who claimed to be a Muslim, saying, “This man is from the people of Hell.” When the battle started, the man fought violently until he got wounded. Somebody said, “O Allah’s Apostle! The man fought violently today for us.” Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “He will go Hell.” Some people were on the brink of doubting his statement, however, while they were in this state, someone said that the man was alive but severely wounded. When night fell, he lost patience and committed suicide. The Prophet (ﷺ) was informed of that, and he said: “Allah is Greater! I testify that I am Allah’s slave and messenger.” Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ), then ordered Bilal to announce: “None will enter Paradise except a Muslim. Allah may support this religion, even with a disobedient man.” (even if a man helped Islam during a war, his act will not save him, because of suicide) (Bukhari)

Recruiters of false Jihad’s

Hudhaifah Yamaan (ra) said: ‘People used to ask the Prophet about good times, but I used to ask him about bad times, fearing lest they overtake me.’

I said: ‘O Apostle of Allah, we were in the midst of ignorance and evil, but then Allah gave us good through Islam. Is there any bad times after this good?’ He said: ‘Yes, but in it will be a hidden evil (Zionist movement).’ I asked: ‘What evil will be hidden?’ He said: ‘People will adopt a way of life other than mine; they will seek guidance other than mine. You will know their good points as well as their bad points.’ I asked: ‘Will there be bad times after this good? He said: Yes, a time will come when people will be standing and inviting others from the gates of Hell. Whoever responds to their call will be thrown into the fire (fitnah al Duhaima).’ I said: Messenger of Allaah, describe them for us. He said: All right. They will be a people having the same complexion as ours and speaking our language. I said: ‘O Apostle of Allah, what do you suggest I do if I live to that time?’ He said: ‘You should stick to the main body of the Muslims and their leader.’ I said: ‘What if I cannot find a main body or leader?’ He said: ‘Separate yourself from all, isolate yourself, even if you have to eat the roots of trees, remain in this state until death comes to you, leave all affairs of the general public, their leaders will deceive you and have you thrown into hell.’ (Bukhari, Muslim).

Ibn Masood (ra) said fitnah al Duhaima will be so sever and it’s deception so great, that a muslim will not be safe from his own companion, he should be like a statue in his own house to avoid it.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Those killed during fitnah al Duhaima will be in the fire. Masses will be murdered. A man will not be safe from the companion he sits with. During that time you should restrain your tongue and your hands, you should become a fixture from the fixtures of your home.” (Abu Dawood)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “When you see my nation dread saying to an oppressor, ‘you are an oppressor,’ then know that they have taken their leave (their existence and non-existence amounts to the same thing).” (Ahmad)

They failed to stop oppression, so Allah decreed their humiliation and destruction.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “There will be Qadhf (heavy winds with stones flying, this is an example for heavy bombardment by missiles, like what occurred in Baghdad and Afghanistan as well as the war in Lebanon, Palestine and Syria), Khasf (swallowing of the earth, the 2004 Tsunami that occurred, and the earthquakes in Turkey and Pakistan), and Maskh (stunting peoples character and intelligence with miseducation, dark magic, manipulated beliefs and sects).” (Kitab al Fitan)

Maskh of a person’s personality can be done with dark magic, so they can take advantage of people. The Prophet (ﷺ) said during the last age dark magic would be widespread. We are now in the technological age. It is one of the main reasons why Paganism will yet again spread over the Arabian Peninsula as the narration’s mention: ‘they will call upon their Shayateen and Jinns to aid them.’

Another kind of Maskh is the kind popularized by spy films such as the Bourne Identity, loosely based on Soviet and U.S programs, where the individual is put through a program, by which, his personality is wiped out, then he is reprogrammed and turned into a specialized government agent. In fact this type of Maskh fits the definition and context of the hadith perfectly, because it is the internal change in personality that causes a change in appearance, while the Maskh of subcultures is an external change that then causes a peoples character to change. One change is from the inside out while the

other is from the outside in, and it is the former that is more relevant to these Ahadith.

The principles and methods used for these programs were first developed by the Hashashin (**Islamic Assassins, who used drugs to indoctrinate**), and later adopted by the occult, who now dominate the upper class, the modern form of this is used by organizations, advertising companies and governments on the wider society to push people, such as politicians, leaders, business people and private individuals, into specific career related directions, it is a more subtle version where the person does not notice that they are being manipulated or limited.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “No, no, the intellects of the general masses during the last age will be deceived.” (**Kitab al Fitana**)

Maskh was practiced by various heretical sects throughout history, such as the Hashashin (**Assassins**) and the Templars, who they worked for, they used drugs to speed up the transformation. Hashashin's were famous for committing suicide on command for the sake of a demonstration to others.

Today it is a punishment from Allah against one group of people, those involved in subcultures and music. This hadith is referring to the wider Arab societies, from which entire tribes are heading towards outright paganism because of dark magic and the maskh they practice.

You should understand that in the hadith the Prophet (ﷺ) mentions three things equivalent to each other in severity, widespread bombing, severe earthquakes and Maskh.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) is explaining to us that during the last age suicide bombers, who follow false Jihads would be brainwashed and deluded, they will be under the influence of dark magic and drugs.

The destruction of the Arabs should not be looked at in isolation, because this hadith is informing us about Allah's punishment on the larger Muslim world, so they could prepare for what is coming. The bombardment is referring to the Arab lands, however, the earthquakes were referring to Pakistan, Turkey and the coastal regions of Indonesia and Malaysia, because they are the most corrupt, they are entirely dominated by alcohol and prostitution. Malaysia built the pertains towers, it was a sign of the Hour. Pakistan is known for its corruption and Turkey is a secular country. Turkey is subject to numerous hadiths, because when Imam Mahdi (ra) emerges, he will have to re-conquer Turkey, because they will not respond to his call for Jihad, however, seven months after he re-conquers it, Dajjal will emerge.

Unless Allah does something to shake this situation up, the Muslim world will not take responsibility for what needs to be done, this is why Allah is punishing the Muslim world, to prepare them for the fitnah's that are going to be far worse than these wars, the last great war with the Mahdi and the trial of Dajjal, they have been described as the worst trials this world will face since the time of Adam. Allah is purifying some of the Arabs from among those who have adopted dark magic, Maskh and secularism, just like He did with Prophet Noah. Allah drowned all the wicked.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "There will be a test that is Sammaa (people during the trial will not listen to the truth or to advice), Bakmaa (during it, no one will speak the truth), Amyaa (people will become blind, not seeing matters clearly). Whoever seeks it out, the test will seek him out and attract

him. The effect of the tongue during it will become more severe than the effect of a sword.” (Abu Dawood)

Samaa (hear no evil), Amya (see no evil), Bakmaa (speak no evil), in other words turn a blind eye to all evil, this is the fitnah of the Duhaima during which people were threatened and attacked, technology and espionage was used against them if they spoke out to improve the situation, and the media was silenced.

Suicide bombing was the major issue this Ummah was criticized and attacked over in the past decade, while Muslims during this time should have been like a fixture in their own home, not being involved in the general affairs of others, we have seen from the example of ISIS, how false groups can be set up to recruit naive people, who are not educated, and then be manipulated through sophisticated methods.

Islam’s schools of Law do not permit suicide bombings, only those calling to new ideologies permitted such an act, this was used as a method by the Zionist movement.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “There will be Dajjals and liars among my Ummah. They will tell you something new, which, neither you, nor your forefathers had ever heard. Be on your guard against them, and do not let them lead you astray.” (Bukhari)

Leaders of these sects, none of whom were qualified to give basic rulings, had hardly opened a book, they just made up what they wished to justify, they turned their claims into slogans that attracted those uneducated.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) intimated that a destructive fitnah will occur, and safety from it will only be achieved by staying far away from it, and from the ways that lead to it, he then related the following hadith.

Sa'ad Ibn Abee Waqqaas said, "O Messenger of Allah, suppose one enters my home and extends his hand to kill me?" Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Be like the son of Adam, then the Prophet (ﷺ) recited: "If you stretch your hand to kill me, I will not stretch my hand to kill you, for I fear Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinn, and all that exists)." (Qur'an 5:28) - (Abu Dawood)

Fitnah al Duhaima is the fitnah of darkness, there will be major corrupting events across the globe, this will be the one to shape the world immediately before the coming of the Mahdi, however, these events will lead to the appearance of Dajjal.

Abu Hurairah (ra) said: "Third fitnah (Duhaima) is blind and dark. It will not leave a single house of the Arabs or the Ajam without humiliation and fear. It will go around Syria and cover Iraq; it will batter the Jazirah with its hand and foot. During this Fitnah the ummah will be torn apart by wars, the tribulations will become so severe that right will be considered wrong and wrong will be considered right. Every time they resolve an issue in one location, it will afflict them in another location (splitting entire communities), no one will be saved, except the one who supplicates like a person drowning. It will last for twelve years, it will end when it ends, and the Euphrates river will uncover a mountain of gold (oil). They will fight over it and seven out of every nine will be killed." (Muslim, Bukhari, Kitab al Fitana)

Sham refers to greater Syria, present-day Palestine, Syria, Jordan, Lebanon, and Sinai. Iraq refers to the southern area of the state of Iraq. As for the Jazirah, this does not refer to the Arabian Peninsula, it refers to an area between the Tigris and Euphrates rivers in northern Iraq and Syria.

After the first Gulf war in the 90's when sanctions were placed on Iraq, People gathered around the banner of Osama Bin Laden, who was fighting against the oppressed Muslims in Iraq, this was before he was labelled a terrorist by the West, this arrangement soon ended when the Fitnah al Duhaima began on September 11th, 2001, which ended his support.

All events mentioned are related to each other and were a cause for the fitnah's that followed, like the Prophet (ﷺ) said. The Iran / Iraq war led to Fitnah al Ahlaas (**Kuwait war**), and that led to Fitnah al Sarra (**secrecy and espionage**), which in turn led to fitnah al Duhaima (**September the 11th**).

When America wanted revenge, they invaded Iraq to remove Saddam, but then Osama Bin Laden, who had temporary Muslim support was blamed for the attack, which is why the Prophet (ﷺ) mentioned all these events together in one hadith, along with the end result of splitting the Muslim world into two camps, since the West dominated Muslim countries.

Fitnah al Duhaima, led to the invasion of Afghanistan, and a second Invasion of Iraq and the humiliation of every Muslim on earth over the past decade, an entire religion and its people were demonized in the world media, a pretext for political gain, the result of Islam not having any representative government for almost one hundred years, so its effect was greater than the sword testing the faith of every Muslim.

Its description states, this fitnah is dark & blind, a test that caught people off guard, its effects were blind and dark, rolling like the ocean

(continuously spreading). It will not leave a single Arab home, or the Ajam (non-Arab Muslims) without filling them with humiliation and fear. It will go around Sham (local wars, in Palestine, Syria, Jordan, and Lebanon) and cover Iraq (2nd Iraq war, which led to its complete occupation), and batter the Jazirah with its hand and foot (area that is contested by many sides). During it, the ummah will become torn by wars. It will last for twelve years.

Duhaima began to divide the world into two camps - one filled with hypocrisy with no religion and the other filled with religion and no hypocrisy, this isn't a reference to the division of Muslim's versus non-Muslims, no, this is a reference to the entire world, to people who hold on to honourable qualities versus those who choose evil in life (those who abandoned God's way of life).

These events will shape the world, and the last fitnah to occur is Dajjal. Dajjal will come to test humanity on behalf of Allah.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "How will you act when the time draws near when people will be sorted (began in 2001); businesses of people will be corrupt, people will differ (sorted into two camps), and the agreements of people (words and contracts) will be corrupt." He was asked: "How should we act?" He said: "Take what you know to be good and leave what you repulse. Take on your private affairs and leave public affairs." ((Abu Dawood, Ibn Majah)

Responsibility of communal obligations from Muslims will not be asked about on Judgement day.

If we look as to how the world media was viewed before 2001, it was an ethical voice of public opinion that kept politician's, corporations, and corruption in check, so now we can understand the significance of the

Prophets next word, “People’s (words, contracts) agreements will be corrupt.” Reporters words were their career, but that was destroyed after 2001, reporters were no longer seen as trustworthy, and once the perceived moral voice of society was no longer moral, they began to realize that they could get away with whatever they desired, now you could manipulate anyone and everything. “And the people will differ” this refers to the dividing effect of September the 11th, however, America was accused of orchestrating the event, because they could not provide any evidence to justify their wars. Saddam Hussein had nothing to do with the attacks, yet Iraq was invaded, and they used the media as a weapon for war and propaganda, so it would not critically investigate events or the corrupt governments behind the evil. People’s lives became intertwined, then in 2004 the internet and mass telecommunication devices like the mobile phones gained mass penetration, technology also made travel around the world easy.

Globalization had never occurred before in history, technology and the internet have allowed strangers living on the other side of the world to enter into people’s lives and homes, where before the home was protected, but now all mobile phones and computers have a camera, which are spying on mankind. The invasion of Afghanistan began in 2001 and Iraq followed soon thereafter, the Arab countries were all torn by a number of wars during this time, wars in Lebanon, Palestine, Syria and eventually, the Syrian civil war in 2012. Fitnah of Duhaima lasted for 12 years.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) mentioned civil war in Syria, after the September 11th attack. Fitnah al Duhaima began before the war in Syria, which lead to the next event, the complete removal of the era of dictators, with the Arab spring.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said that during the time of the Duhaima “do not rebuke the people of Syria rather, rebuke the evil people among them, because amongst them are our Awliya (saintly men).”

Bashar al Asad who is part of the Baath Party of Syria is the same party Saddam Husain belonged to, who similarly used spying and espionage to subvert and oppress the population. Asad belongs to a minority sector of people who ruled Syria, they made up less than 23% of the country’s population, they were put in power by the French.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Allah (Most High) will send a flood from heaven that will disperse their groups in a way that, if foxes were to attack them, they would be victorious.” (Kitab al Fitana)

The flood was the Arab spring that swept across the entire Muslim world, removing every dictator from power. It came to Syria last.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Then, there will be tyrannical (forceful) kingship (era of dictators), it will remain for as long as Allah allows it, and then Allah will raise it.” (Kitab al Fitana)

Bashar al Asad is the last of dictators in the Muslim world, once his rule ends, this will be the end of the Baath party that spread Fitnah al Sarra (corruption of espionage secrecy) into the Muslim world, this isn’t to say the Muslim ummah won’t see any more dictators, because hadiths clearly mention more, but they will be short lived, they will be war lords.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “That will disperse their groups.”

Civil war dispersed Syria’s groups into factions, some fighting for the people, and some for Asad and some joining terrorist factions. This

dispersion, the Prophet said, that if foxes were to attack them, they would become victorious.”

To understand who the foxes are, we have to look at the factions fighting in Syria. Asad is one faction, Hizb is another, Al Qaeda and ISIS are two factions with two distinct leaders and groups, and the people of Syria make up the remaining faction.

Edward Snowden’s leaked documents revealed numerous global surveillance programs, run by the NSA and the Five Eyes, an intelligence alliance comprising of Australia, Canada, New Zealand, the United Kingdom and the United States, with the cooperation of the telecommunication companies and the European governments. This leak appeared on the eve of an earlier leak by Wiki Leaks. It was a secret new industry spanning 25 countries that began in September 2001. Wiki Leaks, a journalistic organization used by whistle blowers to publish secret information to highlight corruption around the world, began releasing hundreds of documents containing information about various operations from 160 intelligence contractors in the mass surveillance industry.

Leaked documents by Edward Snowden revealed to us, who the foxes are that were mentioned by Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ). The NSA documents revealed to us that Abu Bakr Baghdadi, leader of ISIS was trained by Mossad, with the help of the US and the UK intelligence. The US, UK and Israel drew up plans to protect the Zionist entity by using a strategy called: “The hornet’s nest.”

NSA documents refer to the implementation of the hornet’s nest as a strategy, by which all terrorists could be gathered in one place, by creating religious and Islamic slogans that would attract them, such as the

establishment of the long lost Islamic Khalifah, so they could engage them in a war away from Israel. In the documents leaked by Snowden, it was revealed that ISIS was created for the protection of the Jewish state. Snowden's leak also revealed that ISIS leader and cleric Abu Bakr Baghdadi was given intensive military training for a whole year by Mossad, besides lessons on Islamic Law, theology, and public speaking. Media outlets, similarly, reported that Abu Bakr Baghdadi appointed an Australian Muslim with extensive links to the Australian Secret Service to the post of military commander. The Australian began his mission by beheading 4 Muslim detainees, who refused to swear an allegiance to Baghdadi, it is believed that they were from an Al Qaeda faction, who began fighting with ISIS, they declared themselves the new Khalifa. Edward Snowden stated that, Baghdadi was born to Arab Jewish parents, who were Mossad agents, his real name is Elliot Shamon, he is pictured with American senator John McCain, during a high profile meeting on how to proceed in Syria.

Many scholars from within the Salafi movement have long since warned us about their movement being infiltrated and manipulated to create factions within factions as far back as 1998, like Naasir al Deen Albani, who was one of their main scholars, they were handpicked, because they were miseducated.

This is evident from Albani's own work, because he quotes al Manar magazine often. The magazine was written by Jamal al Deen Afghani (d.1897), who was responsible for the foreign backed separatists groups in Egypt that brought down the government and handed it over to the British for colonisation during the turn of the last century, Muhammad Abduh (d.1905), who forcibly placed himself as the head of al Azhar university, with the backing of the British in order to pass the Shariah ruling that *riba* (interest on loans) was permissible, so British Banks could dominate Egypt

into the next century, and buy out the Suez canal, which helped the British Empire dominate the entire world.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “If foxes were to attack them (dispersed groups of Syria) they would become victorious.” (Bukhari, Muslim)

In 2014 the foxes (ISIS) attacked and were victorious against the people of Syria, after which they declared that they had re-established the Islamic Khalifah, only to be later found out that they were MOSSAD agents, their idiotic claims should have been self-evident, because people don't go to war because they think a small patch of land in Syria is the re-establishment of the Khalifah for the entire Muslim world.

This is the current state of the war in Syria, attention is focused on the foxes (ISIS).

Many narration's show how specific the Prophet (ﷺ) was, when mentioning the major events of each decade in order, the following narration began in the 70's and spans nearly 50 years into our time.

The current civil war in Syria was allowed to occur by Allah, it was sent to lift the era of dictators from the Muslim world, this is regardless of which foreign groups are involved. A famous hadith states: “Allah may help this faith with an evil person.” Hence, the Prophets statement that the fitnah will surround Sham before settling in Iraq. The fitnah began with the Arab, Israeli conflict in 1967, which was followed by the Lebanese Civil War between 1976 and 1990, during that time, the Ikhwan (Muslim Brotherhood) attempted to take control of Syria between 1979 and 1982.

However, it began to move to Iraq with the Iran, Iraq war, but settled there in 1990 with the Kuwait war, which was followed by the sanctions being

placed on Iraq for the next decade, once events settled over Iraq, we saw Fitnah al Ahlaas and Fitnah al Sarra occur, which affected the ummah at large, during this time the Prophet said the Muslim ummah will have to leave.

Allah (Most High) will rally the people of Sham around one of the descendants of Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) at the end of the war. Allah will engage the people of seven banners, having seven different leaders in a battle, approximately 12-15,000 soldiers under three different banners, and their password, or saying will be ‘Die, die.’

It is clear from these hadiths that the only people who are going to win are the people of Syria. While the people of Sham will have one leader and under him will be three different banners, those who oppose them are clearly 7 different banners with 7 different and distinct leaders, all of whom are seeking to take control of Syria.

The 7 banners and their leaders are Bashar al Asad, Hizb, al Qaeda, who are two distinct groups (ISIS and al Qaeda) with two different leaders, and two groups from the people of Syria, who have joined al Qaeda, making that 6 banners, it was reported that 3 groups from Syria joined al Qaeda, but this has not been confirmed yet, as the war hasn't reached its conclusion, the seventh group may be a super power, or Iran, or Turkey, what is clear is that each of these groups has its own leader with its own aspirations and plans, while the people of Syria are united in a single war against all of them, exactly as the hadith states.

When ISIS claimed to have won, they consisted of 10,000 fighters. The hadiths said: “They will be killed, defeated, and then the Hashimite will

appear, so Allah will restore unity and favours unto people, and this will be their state until Dajjal appears.” (Kitab al Fitan)

Allah (Most High) will kill all these different factions and restore unity in the hearts of the Muslims, so the next phase of Islamic governance can begin, a Khalifah underneath the Mahdi.

The Mahdi will appear after sanctions are placed upon Egypt, hadiths mention that other specific events must occur first, like the black banners appearing from the East, they will march through Arab lands conquering them until they take back Jerusalem and give control of it after six years to Imam Mahdi. Imam Mahdi will emerge during the civil wars in Saudi Arabia.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Black flags will appear from Khorasan (Afghanistan and its surrounding areas), nothing will stop them until they reach Elya (old city in Jerusalem) (Hakim & Ahmad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “We are a people for whom Allah has chosen the Hereafter, rather, than this world. The people of my household (Banu Hashim) will suffer a great deal after my death. They will be persecuted until some people carrying black banners appear from the East. They will command people to do good, but they will refuse, so they will fight them until they become victorious, but people will still refuse until they hand power over to a man (Imam Mahdi) from my household. Once this is established, the earth will be filled with justice, so if any of you live to see that day, go to him, even if you have to crawl on ice.” (Ibn Majah)

This is the reason why Allah will destroy the Arabs. Allah will leave 1/3 of them alive before the Mahdi appears.

Phrasing in an earlier hadith. “Destruction of the kings.” Is the Prophet (ﷺ) notifying us as to when the end of the Saudi kingdom would begin, after a civil war amongst three of their present rulers (son’s)?

Fitan al Duhaima is the worst fitnah to befall upon the world before the emergence of Dajjal, the Prophet (ﷺ) said: “A test will take place in my nation.” (Ahmad)

It’s effects will continue to increase, dividing humanity into two camps, the Prophet called this the era of evil.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Perform good deeds before the era of evil dawns upon you.” - because after the world is split into two, the camp of hypocrites with no religion will stop all people from trying to do any good in the world, so they could dominate the world, this is the camp of secularism, Atheism and the occult.

Community obligations are no longer mandatory upon the ummah, don’t involve yourselves with the oppressors or their people, nor public or community affairs, for they will be dominated by Muslims who are unbelievers, since they have joined the camp of hypocrites, the West and their allies, they have renounced their faith, ‘their camp will be filled with hypocrites with no religion, meaning they are no longer Muslims. The division of this fitnah will continue to increase until Dajjal emerges, the effects of these evils will be grave and cause doubt. The camp hypocrites will use the occult, because the last time the world saw such quick transformation in people was when Christian Germany adopted the Nazi party occult.

Surah al Kahf

(Chapter 18 of the Qur'an)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Recite the first 10 verses every day, it will protect you during the last age. You should acquire knowledge during this time and remain in your homes.” (Kitab al Fitan, Bukhari, Muslim)

Humanity is deliberately being fooled and given the wrong direction in life; these verses will counter their effects.

What is happening today is leading us to the major signs of the last Hour, and these verses will help us avoid being involved in these events and the fitnah's that will take us to them, as stated in Surah al Kahf, we should be building our own cave, by making our homes a fortress to protect ourselves.

Sanctions of Iraq, Syria and Egypt

Imam Ibn Kathir (ra) in his chronological arrangement of hadiths about the end of times placed the following hadiths with the great trials that would befall upon us before the time of the Mahdi.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “There will be a caliph during the last period of my ummah, who will freely give out handfuls of wealth to the people without counting it. He will be Al Mahdi.” (Muslim)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “People of Iraq and Syria will not receive money nor food.” We asked why? He said: “Because of the Europeans.” (Muslim)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Iraq will be prevented from its dirham (currency) and its measurement. Sham will be prevented from its

measurement and its dinar (currency). Egypt will be prevented from its measurement and its dinar. You will return to that position from where you began, the bones and flesh of Abu Huraira will bear testimony to it.” (Muslim)

Refers to when the Europeans will conquer these countries during the last age and prevent Muslims from their wealth.

Muslims used to have the strongest military might in the world, it was unheard of previously that Christians could place sanctions on so many Islamic lands.

Sanctions were placed on Iraq after its invasion of Kuwait, they lasted through out the 90's, the Non Arabs (U.N, U.S and the coalition) stopped trade and food from entering the country and during this period the Iraqi currency was devalued, so they couldn't trade with it, hence “Iraq will neither receive any food, nor any money.”

The hadith specified that the sanctions imposed on Iraq would be about money and oil, the Prophet mentioned this long before oil had any significance, and is exactly what occurred when sanctions were placed on Iraq. Iraq could not sell oil, but they were given permission to trade it for food, hence, ‘Food for oil program.’

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “A time will come when the liver of planet earth will vomit, pillars of gold and silver.” (Bukhari, Muslim)

We are living through the Syrian conflict. Egypt is next, and when that occurs it will be the starting point of the Great Wars, which have been previously mentioned.

Sanctions on Egypt will impact their money and import of wheat and dried fruits.

Two groups have imposed sanctions on Muslims nations, the UN, the US and the coalition, they have been oppressing Iraq, and now Europe is oppressing Syria. This indicates that we may see a change of power in Europe, because the Euro has become a dominant currency. This indicates that the Great War (**Malhama al Qubra**) will be fought against Europe, not America. The rise of Europe is mentioned in the Bible, it states that it will occur before the return of Jesus (**as**).

Rule of the Ruwaibidah - Corruptors of society

“Believers fight for Allah, unbelievers fight for Satan, fight the friends of Satan. Satan’s plots are weak.” (**Qur’an 4:76**)

Ruwaibidah are those who rule to oppress anyone with moral beliefs, because moral people correct what is wrong with the world. This practice has spread globally, all are adopting western culture, they have moved far from Nafs al Ammarah (**this nafs tells us what to do**), and gone deep into Nafs al Musawila (**this nafs causes one to sin, but then they feel bad or guilty**). Ruwaibidah have degraded themselves for the sake of power, influence and lust.

“You still wish to turn to tyrants for judgement, though you have been commanded to reject them. Satan’s desire is to lead them far, far astray.” (**Qur’an 4: 60**)

“They reject their Lord’s signs and disobey His messengers, instead they follow the command of every obstinate tyrant. They have been rejected in this life, and so, they shall be on the day of Judgement.” (**Qur’an 11: 60 - 61**)

Corrupt leaders practice the occult to control and influence people.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Hour will not be established till the buttocks of the women of the tribe of Daus move while going round Dhi-al-Khalasa.” (Bukhari)

Today we see women dressed yet naked, their clothing is so tight, as well as see through, all is revealed. If you accept such behaviour, you will not see it as a sin. This did not come about by accident; People are working towards it, because it is part of the Dajjal system.

Dark magic of our times

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “All I fear for my nation are misguiding leaders. If a sword is placed in my nation, it will not be raised from them. The Hour will not arrive until tribes from my nation follow the path of the Christians and the Jews and until tribes from my nation worship idols.” (Tirmidhi)

Some Arabs will align themselves with the non-Muslims, which will lead them to worship idols, because of dark magic, then they will leave Islam. Many scholars have spoken about the occult practices of western societies, here Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) is affirming that it will spread to the Arab world.

Allah will destroy them for this, killing some, while driving others out of their homeland. Death is the punishment in sharia for the practice of dark magic.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Kill every sorcerer, for this punishment is from Allah.” (Muslim)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The world will not end until the one who enjoys it becomes the depraved son of the depraved.” (Ahmad)

People who practice dark magic must perform depraved acts to empower their devils. This will last for generations. This state of affair is being maintained by our wicked leaders, with the occult, they are trying to stop moral people from correcting society, this is why Islam is being targeted, they see it as the last threat to their world dominance.

Time frame of events right up to the Mahdi

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Before getting their hands on the Ka’ba’s treasure, three men will kill each other, all sons of different caliphs, none will be the recipient, then black banners will appear from the East, they will kill you in a way that has never been done before, so if you see the Mahdi pledge your allegiance, even if you have to crawl over ice to reach him, because he is the Caliph of Allah, and if you see black flags coming from Khurasan, join that army, for that is the army of the Caliph, no one will be able to stop that army until it reaches Jerusalem.” (Ibn Majah, Ahmad, Haakim’s Mustadrak, Al Busiri, Ahmad Nuaym, Ad-Daylami, Abu Nuaym)

Before or just after the Euphrates river uncovers it’s treasure, one ruler of Saudi Arabia will die, which will cause three son’s to fight for succession. One will try for it by force, another will ask for it with piety, and the third will kill for it, but Allah will not grant it to any of them, soon after this, People from Khurasan (Afghanistan, Pakistan and Iran) will march across the Arabian Peninsula, conquering and killing the Arabs, who had left Islamic rule of law, they will march secure and stabilise the region and will continue forth until they reach Jerusalem, conquering it as well.

The Arabs will attempt to hand power over to them, but they will refuse it, they will say, that they will only accept the rule of the Mahdi, who will emerge about 6 years after this occurs.

The Euphrates river drying up and the Mahdi's army coming from the East are very significant events, because Allah has mentioned both in the bible.

During the great tribulations of the last days, John (**the Baptist**), a companion of Jesus, said: "And the sixth Angel poured out his vial (**bottle, capsule**) upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof dried up, in order to make way for the kings of the East." (**Book of Revelations: 16:12**)

Allah will end the rule of the monarchy in Arabia, after which the country will be under elected leaders, none will be strong, during this chaos the Sufyani dictators will emerge from Syria and attempt to take control of the region, but the army of Afghanistan, Pakistan and Iran will respond to this and fight them.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "They will seek protection in this House (**Ka'abah**), People will have nothing to protect themselves in the shape of weapons or by strength, then an army would be sent to fight them, but as they enter its vicinity, the ground will split open and swallow the Army." (**Muslim**)

This weakness and lack of military strength and weapons is highlighted in another hadith.

Abu Huraira said: "When the great wars occurs, Allah will raise an Army from the non-Arabs, who will be great riders, they will have much better weapons than the Arabs. Allah will support Islam through them." (**Ibn Majah**)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Disagreement will occur after the death of a Saudi ruler; then a man will flee from Medina and rush to Mecca. The inhabitants of Mecca will force him out and pledge an allegiance to him between the black stone and the Maqam of Abraham, then an army from Syria will come to attack him, they will be swallowed alive in Baidah (50 km south of Mecca). When people hear about this event, the Awliya’s of Syria and Iraq will come together and pledge an allegiance to him, then a man from the Quraish tribe will come forward, whose maternal family will be from Bani Kulaib (a Sufyani). Imam Mahdi will send an army to the Quraish warlords and gain victory, he will distribute wealth and act on the sunnah. Islam’s influence will return and the Mahdi will rule for 9 years.” (Ahmad)

Khawariji: Name of the most evil people in the last age

Satan is using modern technology to communicate and organise his forces around the world in order to bring every evil devil and human along with their organizations underneath his umbrella, so he could coordinate effectively. All God’s Prophets were given a vision about an Empire, they saw Satan controlling them, modern world and it’s superpowers are no exception. What changed during our time is his ability to coordinate his efforts over large regions, because of technology.

If the world was under one government, then control over people’s lives would be easier, this effort is called globalization.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “When people’s lives become intertwined.” (Bukhari)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) explained that before Dajjal appears, people will set up his system, which will be used against humanity. Dajjal will use a

mixture of technology and the occult to convert people, he is a test and punishment from Allah. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said a great number of people on earth will be using technology and the occult to control and manipulate the masses.

How could these groups even exist, if there wasn't an entire portion of society practicing occult dark magic to gain influence and control over the world, the answer is simple, because mankind has discovered that science has not nullified the existence of dark magic. Allah created it, and it is mentioned in the Qur'an.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "He who looks for evil omens (**Jinns**) is not of us; nor he, who practices soothsaying (**foretelling**); nor he, on whose behalf it is practiced; nor the one, who practices sorcery (**dark magic**), nor the one for whom sorcery is done." (**At-Tabaraanee**)

Allah said: "Instead, they followed magic which was promoted by the devils during the reign of Solomon. Solomon did not disbelieve, rather it was the devils who disbelieved. They taught people magic, as well as, what had been revealed to the two Angels in Babylon, Harut and Marut. They did not teach without saying: "We are a test, so do not abandon your faith." The people learnt what caused a rift between a man and wife, however, magic cannot harm anyone without Allah's permission, but they harmed themselves, and they knew that whoever bought magic would have no share in the Hereafter. They sold their souls for a miserable price, if only they but knew." (**Qur'an 2:102**)

From what modern scholars have already said and we can see in their corporate symbols (**logo's**), much of the Western society is based on the occult, we only need to look at their logos to see what activities they are

involved in, we can easily identify where the symbol came from in the ancient world and what it meant to those civilizations.

When Allah punishes a people, He punishes them according to their crime, so why would Allah punish the entire world with Dajjal, who will claim through lies and dark magic that he is a prophet, but then he is God, if humanity were not involved in similar acts beforehand? Last piece of this puzzle is the iconism the world's governments and entertainment industries are using to create movie stars and pop stars, before them this same knowledge was used to create leaders, like Hitler, Stalin etc. We are now living in the Dajjal system.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) has warned us that leaders will fool us to adopt a new way of life, and that Maskh (stunting humanities character and intelligence) will become widespread, it is done through dark magic and miseducation. In previous scriptures Allah stated that this is what world powers will practice before the time of Dajjal, they will force a corrupt invented culture, and this culture will be empowered globally by Satan himself.

Modern sects in Islam only profess lip service to deal with what is going on for personal gains. In one hundred years, they have not put forward anything of depth, or substance. The Prophet warned about this very thing, he explained what we should do when these people emerge, these narrations spell out who is right.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Avoid factions, stay in the large Muslim group and the Mosque, for Allah’s hand is over that group. Those who dissents from them will depart straight to hell.” (Kitab al Fitān)

In Western countries sects like the Salafi's and Muslim brotherhood are allowed to hold power over the orthodox Muslims, they are allowed to practice and preach their twisted version of Islam, though traditional Muslims are oppressed, they pay lip service to Islamic faith, this is an engineered situation for the benefit of the West.

An example of this is ISIS in Syria, they are an excellent stooge for the Western media, they are constantly being supplied with American and European weapons to maintain their war. All weapons are flown in by American planes and air dropped to them directly, these separatist groups were founded by the West over a hundred years ago.

They are a people about whom Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "They sold their religion and hereafter for a petty price."

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "There will be migration after migration, though the best of inhabitants will reside where Prophet Abraham (as) migrated (Syria) to. The worst people will be those who emigrate and are distant from the lands of Abraham." (Abu Dawood)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "There will be dissension and division in my ummah. People will come with beautiful words, but with evil deeds. They will recite the Qur'an; however, it will not pass beyond their throats. They will leave the religion of Islam. They are the worst of creation, but blessed will be those who fight them. They will invite people using the Qur'an, though they have nothing to do with it. Whoever fights them will be in a better position in Allah's sight." He was asked: "How do we recognize them?" He said: "Shaving." (Abu Dawud)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "There will be confusion in my nation, because of the sects spreading lies. No house will escape that confusion.

Those who die because of it, by responding to a false jihad will be in Hell. They are the dogs of the people of Hell. Some will be calling out from the gates of Hell, but those who respond to them will be throw into Hell. They will be our own people (Arabs) and speak Arabic. Should you live to see them, stick to the main Muslim body, but if there is none, then isolate yourselves from all the sects, even if you have to eat the roots of trees until death overcomes you.” (Kitab al Fitan, Bukhari, Muslim)

The Khawariji are many groups today spread around the world, the original group came from Iraq, they are a people who have joined the unbelievers and are actively working for them.

When Ali killed a Khawariji, someone exclaimed: “Praise be to Allah who has relieved us.” Ali replied: “By the One in whose hand is my soul, some are still in the loins of men (yet to be born), the last of them will fight alongside Dajjal.” (Kitab al Fitan)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “If any of you helps in the murder of a believer, even if with only words, you will meet Allah with those words written on your forehead.” (Ibn Majah, Sunan al-Kubr)

The hadith contains a strict warning to those who mastermind these groups and mis-interpret the Qur’an. Salafi’s can be traced through their founder and his teachings to the Hashashin (Assassins). They brain wash their followers with drugs and occult practices.

They intend to weed out devoted people just as Allah mentioned in many prophecies. They are forcing their system upon people in the guise of the law, they will meet Allah on Judgement day with the words: ‘Hopeless of Allah’s mercy’, written on their foreheads.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “They will kill Muslims and spare the idolaters.” (Kitab al Fitan)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Khawariji’s will from my nation, they will recite the Qur’an, you will not match their recitation, nor will your prayer match theirs, nor will your fast match theirs. They will recite the Qur’an believing that it supports them, but it will not. They will leave religion. If only the army who encounters them knew what has been decreed for them. They shed blood and raid homes, so go forth against them in the name of Allah.” (Bukhari, Muslim)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “During the last age there shall appear some folks, young and foolish (ISIS). They will speak the best words to mislead people, their faith will not pass their throats. They will pass by Islam, kill them wherever they may be found, for the one who kills them will be rewarded.” (Bukhari, Muslim)

The Prophet mentioned that the Kharijites would be young in age and be brainwashed to carry out their (Zionist plan to take over the world) evil design.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said regarding those placed in charge: “When matters are not in the hands of rightful leaders, then wait for the Hour.”

Wait for major events, and because of this expression, we can date this to our time, Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said about 2012 when tunnels appear in Mecca: “If you see Mecca with holes in its mountains and its buildings reaching its mountain tops, then know that the Hour would have cast its shadow.” (Bukhari)

If we observe the current upsurge of terrorism committed in the name of Islam, we will realize that the prophecies of the Prophet have become a reality. The only way to remain safe is to not respond to false jihad's.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said (about ISIS): “They are the dogs of the Fire. They are the most evil ones killed under the heavens, whereas the best are those who are killed by them.” (Kitab al Fitana)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Every time a generation of Kharijite's appear, they will be cut down, this will occur over 20 times until Dajjal appears during their last remnants.” (Ibn Majah)

Events leading up to the emergence of Imam Mahdi

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Behold, during the last age, a severe tribulation will befall on my nation from their ruler (Saddam Hussein who invaded Kuwait, this began all the events leading to Fitnah al Duhaima, which caused the second invasion of Iraq). The earth's expanse will be constricted upon my nation, the earth will be filled with tyranny and oppression. Believers will not find any refuge from the oppression, then Allah will send a man from my descendants who will fill the earth with justice. All the inhabitants in the heavens and on the earth will be well pleased with him. Earth will provide abundant growth, nor will the sky withhold its rain. Imam Mahdi will live among my nation for about nine years.” (Bukhari)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Imam Mahdi will be of my family; he will be forty years of age. His face will shine like a star, he will have a small black spot on his right cheek. The Mahdi will wear two Qutwaani cloaks (Jewish cloaks) and look like the children of Israil, he will rule for 9 years and conquer the cities of the pagans.” (Tabarani)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Mahdi is of us. In one-night Allah will inspire him and prepare him to carry out his task.” (Ahmad, Ibn Majah)

Abi Sadek said: “The Mahdi will not emerge until after the Sufyani’s (warlords) emerge after the Islamic nations are devastated by wars.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Ali bin Taleb (ra) said: “If the Sufyani’s march to Iraq, the people of Khorasan (Afghanistan and its surrounding areas) will be asked to support them. Hashimi (al Mansur) with an army carrying black banners will meet the Sufyani near the Istakhar gate in Iran, then a battle will occur and the black banners will be victorious, the Sufyani’s army will run away.” (Kitab al Fitana)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “If you see an army with black flags, join them, even if you have to crawl over ice to reach them, because this is the army of the Caliph, the Mahdi. No one can stop them until they reach Jerusalem.” (Mustadrak al Hakim)

From the narration’s we can establish a general timeframe for the Mahdi’s appearance, after Allah removes the dictators and all wicked rulers, instability will cause the tribes in Saudi Arabia to contest the throne, after the death of one of their rulers, tyrants (warlords) will begin to appear in Arabia one after the other, the Euphrates river will dry up uncovering a mountain of gold (oil), over which, the Muslims will fight each other, the main warlord will be called al Sufyani, he will send an Army to Iraq, and people will ask for help from the people of Khurasan, they will respond, during this time black banners from the East will appear and fight the Sufyani, they will establish the dominion of the Mahdi, who will appear six years after they first appear.

Some narrations say that two or more Sufyani's will appear, meaning a number of tyrants (**warlords**) will appear, who's ancestry can be traced back to Abu Sufyan, Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) mentioned that they will be from the tribe of Kulaib in Syria, this prophecy is a reality, because Asad is from this tribe, this tribe was placed in power by France nearly 100 years ago.

Ammar Yasir said: "When the Sufyani reaches Kufa in Iraq and kills the supporters of Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ), Imam Mahdi will appear and the bearer of his banner (**establish his dominion**) will be Shuaib, the son of Salih." (**Nuaim bin Hammad**)

Ibn Kathir (ra) said: "Allah will prepare Imam Mahdi in a single night, meaning, Allah will forgive him and give him wisdom and make him understand his task. Allah will provide him support, via the people of the East." (**Nuaim bin Hammad**)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "From Bani Umayya, a man in Egypt will appear, he will succeed a ruler, then suddenly he will be removed from power, he will flee to Europe, he will then bring the European's to Syria. This will be the beginning of battles with Europe, which will lead to the Great War." (**Nuaim bin Hammad**)

Abdallah Bin Amr said: "If you see a tyrant of the Arabs fleeing to the Europeans, that will be a sign for the Alexandria Battle." (**Nuaim bin Hammad**)

This could possibly be the Turkish leader, or Prince Salman from Arabia, this is a real possibility. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) specifically said that the Turks will invade Egypt. (**Allah knows best**)

Hence, Turkey will be lost to Europe and this is the reason why the Mahdi will have to conquer Turkey before Dajjal emerges, it is also possible that Turkey will fight alongside the Europeans during the Great War, which is probably why Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) never mention it as an Islamic country during the last age.

Scholars throughout history were at a loss as to which time Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) intended these hadiths, the first time round Turkey was conquered by the Ottomans, however, the second time round it will be by Imam Mahdi. (Allah knows best)

Amar bin Yusr said: “A sign of the Mahdi is the Turks sweeping down against you. Your Caliph, who seeks wealth dies and you will elect a successor who will be weak, so he will be deposed of after two years, but then a land collapse will occur in West Damascus in Syria, then three warlords will appear in Sham, named Abqa’, Ash-Hab and Sufyani. The Europeans will be attacked by the people of Maghreb (Algerians, Moroccans, and Tunisians) in Egypt. These events will begin the Sufyani’s reign.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

When the European’s dominate Egypt, the people of North Africa will rise against them, they will attack and force them out, when this occurs, the European’s will retaliate and invade Egypt through Alexandria, then the people of North Africa will fight them again and upon winning they will head towards Syria and force the Europeans out of Syria.

The people of East will carry black flags and people of North Africa will carry yellow flags.

Najeeb bin Al-Sirri said: "The people of Maghreb will go on two expeditions: one by reaching Cairo, the other one in Syria." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Why would the people of Maghrib confront the people of the East, the hadiths are not clear on this topic, however, it may be that they have alternative motives. (Allah knows best)

Al-Zubri said: "If the black banners differ amongst themselves, the yellow banners will attack them. They will meet in Cairo. The people of the East and the people of the Maghreb will fight each other for seven (days or months). The people of the East will be defeated. The people of Maghreb will land in Palestine. Something will happen between the people of Syria and the people of the Maghreb that will make the people of Maghreb very angry, so the people of Maghreb will say: "We came here to help you, so carry on doing what you are doing, we quit." Then a Sufyani will come out and the people of Syria will follow him (it is not clear which Sufyani), he will fight the People of the East." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Hadith indicates that the people of Maghreb don't believe that the black banners are of Imam Mahdi's army, because they would have taken responsibility to aid Egypt against the Europeans, then they will go on to help Syria, they will perceive that they are fighting for Allah's sake, confusion will occur, because in Islam's history many claimants have used the symbol of black flags for political control, this is probably why they will have doubts about the people of the East.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "People from the East will come to assist the Mahdi in laying the foundation for his dominion." (Ibn Maja, Tabarani)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said about the black banners: “A man called al-Harith ibn Harrath will come forth from the region between two rivers, the Amu Darya and the Syr Darya rivers, in Afghanistan, Uzbekistan and Tajikistan. His army will be led by a man named Mansur, he will establish or consolidate things for the Prophets family. Every believer is commanded to help him, so respond to his sermons.” (Abu Dawood)

Prophet Mohammad (ﷺ) said: “A man will come out from the East before the Mahdi from my household carrying a sword for 8 months killing and maiming people. He will head towards Jerusalem and die upon arrival.” (Nuaim Ibn Hammad)

This indicates that when the people of the East emerge it will take them 8 months to reach Jerusalem.

Muhammad bin Al-Hanafia, said: “Black banners of Bani Al-Abbas (Prophet’s uncle, Al-Abbas, his descendants) will come out (refers to the Abbasid rule), but then another black banner group will appear from Khorasan in the future. Their turbans will be black, their clothes will be white. Leading them will be a man named Shuaib Salih from the tribe of Tamim, they will defeat the supporters of the Sufyani, then proceed to Jerusalem, where Shuaib will lay the foundation for the Mahdi’s future dominion. Shuaib will be supplied with three hundred men from Syria.” (Nuaim Ibn Hammad)

During this period we will see many wars between them and the Sufyani warlords, as well as wars of the people of Maghreb and Europe. Egypt will be devastated alongside Syria and Lebanon.

Shuaib Salih is a farmer, he will be the leader of the black banners, and al Mansur will be his general, but al Mansur will die upon arriving in

Jerusalem, the Army will emerge six years before the Mahdi appears, and they will swear allegiance to the Mahdi.

The hadith gives a time frame for the emergence of the tyrant Sufyani, he will appear and last for 9 months.

Ka'b said: "Sufyani will rule for 9 months. The Sufyani's name is Abdullah Yazid, he will be a physically deformed." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Another Sufyani will emerge, who will last slightly longer.

Suleiman Isa said: "I was told that a Sufyani will rule for three and a half years." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

We should keep in mind that there may be a gap between the time each Sufyani warlord appears.

Several narrations specify that one of the Sufyani's names will be Urwa ibn Muhammad and his nick name will be Abu-Utba.

It seems as if two of the Sufyani's will be deformed, Artat Munzir said, "Upon entering Iraq Al-Azhar Kulaiba will be struck by an illness, he will leave immediately, but die on his way, then a man from Bani Kulaiba will succeed him, he too will be deformed and have a flat face and strong arms and his eyes will be deep in his eye sockets. During his time, a powerful hammering sound will occur." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Al-Zuhri said: "People of Syria will offer an allegiance to the Sufyani. He will defeat and remove the people of the East from Palestine, then he will suffer a throat infection upon entering Iraq, he will leave, but will die on the outskirts of Syria. The people of Syria will, then offer an allegiance to the son of Al-Kulaiba, whose name will be Abdullah Yazid bin Al-Kulaiba.

Once the people of the East know about the death of Sufyani, they will rise up again. Once Ibn Kulaiba learns about the rise, he will send an army and kill the people of the East and take their children and women and destroy the city of Iraq. Then, he will send an army to Mecca and Medina.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

During this time and just before Imam Mahdi appears a powerful sound will be heard around the world.

Artat bin Al-Munzir said: “At the time of the 2nd Sufyani, a powerful, hammering sound will occur globally, such that every nation will think the land or nation next to them had been destroyed.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Kab said: “The object thrown by Allah is an asteroid, it will hurl with a powerful sound when it drops in the East, because of it, people will experience magnificent disasters.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

It has been indicated in narration’s as well as prophecies mentioned in the bible that this asteroid will hit America, causing it’s destruction. This could also be the smoke that will fill the earth, which is mentioned in the Qur’an (Surah Dukhan) to occur during the last age for 40 days.

America is mentioned in a number of hadiths by the Prophet (ﷺ).

Prophet Mohammad (ﷺ) said: “During the last age you will see the destruction of a civilization.” (Muslim, Bukhari)

The destruction of civilizations began during the European 1st war and was complete by the European 2nd war. All Empires and old civilizations were abolished.

In the Gospel, the Book of Revelation, it states a great Empire ([America](#)) will emerge from the earth, it will dominate the entire world, it is called, Babylon the Great, or the Mysterious Babylon.

Prophet Mohammad (ﷺ) said: “During the last age, some people will come from the East and the West, they will full control over my nation. Woe to those weak ones in my nation, who follow them, and woe to them from Allah.” ([Muslim, Bukhari](#))

Prophet Mohammad (ﷺ) said: “Mosques will be stunning and there will be worshippers, but there will be hypocrisy and mutual enmity in their hearts. People from the West will appear and dominate the weak amongst my ummah. People will produce copies of the Qur’an in gold, but will not act upon its commands.” ([Ibn-al-Hajj](#))

The full list of signs mentioned in this narration themselves make the timing of these people and their identity very clear, they refer to the degradation of society that occurred over the last half century or so because of Western culture spreading around the world. The Gospel clearly mentions that Allah will plunge America into darkness by the hands of those ([Russia & China](#)) with whom they trade and that will destroy it. It is also mentioned in narration’s and the Gospel that an Asteroid, or a blast will destroy America.

Prophet Mohammad (ﷺ) said: “There will be a blast in Ramadan that will wake those asleep and terrify those awake. Then a group will appear in the month of Shawwal, but then bloodshed in Dhul-Hijjah, and then the prohibitions will be violated in Muharram, and then death in the month of Safar, but then tribal conflicts in Rajab, then the most amazing thing will happen between Jumada and Rajab. A well-fed camel will be far better than a castle sheltering a thousand.” ([Kitab al Fitani](#))

This is because it will be a year of starvation and famine and trade around the world will be disrupted, most probably due to the meteor blast and the smoke that will spread across the globe for 40 days. The meteor will change the political landscape in Saudi Arabia, causing factions in the country, because America would have been destroyed. Bloodshed is not civil war, rather later instability, before the emergence of the Mahdi, because it is mentioned that civil war will occur before the black flags appear.

A more accurate chronological order would be, America is plunged into darkness and a power shift to Europe, the Euphrates river drying up, which would prepare the way for the black flags of the East, the ruler of Saudi Arabia passes away, and civil war ensues over succession, the Sufyani emerges from Syria after or before the civil war in Saudi Arabia, then the black flags will appear to aid the people of Iraq against the Sufyani, conquering Arabia and Jerusalem, they will be offered rule over the Arabs, but they will refuse, saying they will only accept the rule of the Mahdi, nearing the end of their six year rule a sound (of the meteor) will occur, causing further instability in the region. The people of Arabia will elect a ruler, but he will be deposed of after 2 years, this will eventually lead to factions and massacres.

Prophet Mohammad (ﷺ) said: “When there is a scream (meteor attack) in Ramadan, expect bloodshed in the month of Shawwal. Tribes will form groups in the month of Dhul-Qi’dah, blood will be spilled again in the months of Dhul-Hijjah and Muharram.” The Prophet (ﷺ) was asked: “What will happen during the month of Muharram?” He said: “People will be massacred in a great number.” We asked: “What is the scream?” He said: “This will occur when Ramadhan begins on a Friday night. The blast will wake those asleep and bring young women out, during a year of many earthquakes and severe cold. When you have prayed Fajr, close your doors

and block your windows, cover yourselves and block your ears. When you sense the scream, fall down in prostration to Allah and say: “Subhanal-Quddus, Subhanal-Quddus, rabbunal-Quddus - Glory be to the Most Holy, Glory be to the Most Holy, Our Lord is the Most Holy. Whoever recites this will survive, those who do not will be destroyed.” (Nu’aym ibn Hammad)

This is because the blast that results from the meteor is a punishment from Allah and this Dua will protect a person from the shock waves and spiritual ramifications that will spread around the globe, this is the nature of Allah’s punishment, it affects all levels of creation, both physical and spiritual. An example of this are the lands that Allah cursed on earth, the lands of the people of Lot and the people of Ad, it is haram in Islam to enter them, or even look at them when one is passing by them, because His curse is permanent, it will affect people who enter it.

America in previous Scriptures

“Ask those who read My Books before you.” (Qur’an 10:94)

It is surprising that Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) mentioned everything that would occur towards the end of time, year after year, decade after decade, century after century that when the Great War, Armageddon, finally commences, America is not mentioned at all.

The Great War will be fought between the Mahdi (as) and Europe, this is stated clearly in many narration’s, this tells us that regardless of who the dominant power in the world is today, by the time the promise of this end arrives, a switch in power will occur, and Europe will dominate the world, not only Islam indicates this, but previous scriptures as well, looking at the world today we see that process has already started with the creation of the European Union.

The Prophet (ﷺ) primarily mentioned the events that would impact the Muslims directly, he did not mention the rise and fall of all the world empires, hence a more complete picture of America is missing.

The Book of Revelation in the Bible is a book, which mentions our time in vivid detail, it was written by a companion of Jesus (as), by John (ra), in it he writes that towards the end of his life Allah granted him visions of what will occur in the future.

The Book of Revelation is very relevant to Muslims, because it talks about events during our life time, it is a book that addresses Muslims directly as the descendants of Ishmael and it is literally intended for our benefit, it begins with how Satan tried to stop Allah's promise to Abraham (Genesis 17) to give his son Ishmael (ra) many nations that would rule, it is the story of how Satan attacked Islam throughout history and what happened to the world after the last Khalifa and ends with the Mahdi fighting Europe in the Great Wars.

John (ra) was shown events ending with the return of Jesus (as) and finally the day of resurrection. So just like the prophetic narrations of Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) the book has a definite and clear timeline.

Chapter 12, Satan goes to the wife of Abraham (as), Hagar, when she was pregnant with Ishmael (as) and waits for his birth, his intention was to stop the birth of the Islamic Empire, he saw what would come from Ishmael, which Allah had promised Abraham (as) earlier (Genesis 17), Ishmael was the father of the Arabs and Isaac his brother was the father of the Jews.

John (as) was shown symbolic images in a vision. John (as) said: "A great sign appeared in the heaven: a woman clothed with the sun (married to a Prophet, this is what clothed means while the sun refers to the light of a

Prophet) with the moon under her feet (a people who reflect the light of a Prophet, under her feet means, will descend from her) and a crown of twelve stars on her head (rulers and empires). She was pregnant and cried out in pain as she was about to give birth. Then, another sign: an enormous red dragon (Satan) with seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns on its heads (the bible explains a head means nations, the horn is a king, and the crown means the beast from which they came from, and the dragon controls these kingdoms. Satan controlled these Empires most, of which, were pagan). Its tail swept a third of the stars out of the sky and flung them unto the earth (they will not follow religion). The dragon stood in front of the woman who was about to give birth, so that it might devour her child (Ishmael) upon birth. She gave birth to a male child, who will rule with an iron sceptre. (Ishmael was the father of the Islamic dynasties, sceptre relates to another prophecy in the bible about the Mahdi, the last prince that would come from this lineage) And her child was snatched by God and unto His throne (Allah bestowed Prophethood upon him). The woman fled to a place prepared for her by Allah (Most High), where she may take care of him for 1,260 days (3.5 years).”

Stars on Hagar’s crown are a reference to the Islamic empires she was the mother of, they refer to the twelve Islamic rulers, and the dragon sweeping away a third of the stars out of the sky was Satan’s attack on the Empires.

The entire chapter relates the story of Hagar, the wife of Abraham (as), the mother of Prophet Ishmael (as). Abraham (as) was commanded by Allah to take Hagar and Ishmael into the desert (of Mecca) and leave them to be looked after by Allah. Allah made a promise to Abraham (as) to grant Ishmael (as) a vast kingdom that would rule the earth.

In the book of Genesis (17) Allah said to Abram (as) about his descendants: “I am Allah, the All-Powerful. If you obey Me and always do right, I will keep My promise to you and give you more descendants than can be counted.” Abram bowed. Allah said: ‘I promise you will be the father of many nations, and that is why I now change your name from Abram to Abraham (as). I will give you many descendants. In the future they will become great nations (Islamic empires spread globally, the Jewish Empire was isolated to a small region under the dominion of the Romans and other Empires). Some of them will become kings. 7. I will always keep My promise to you and your descendants, because I am your God, and their God.’

In the next passages of the Book of Genesis, Allah promises a Kingdom to Isaac, the father of the Jews and in verse 20, He promises a kingdom to Ishmael: “I have heard what you asked Me to do for Ishmael, I will bless him with many descendants. He will be the father of twelve princes and I will make his family a great nation.”

Each son was promised a kingdom by Allah, it was from Ishmael (as) that the Arabs descended, and in the vision of John (ra) the woman had twelve stars on her head, these are the twelve rulers promised to come from her son Ishmael (as).

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) used to say: “My companions are like the stars, whichever of them you follow you will be rightly guided.” (Baihaqi, Bukhari, Muslim)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Islam will neither die nor be deviated while my 12 Khalifa’s (successors) are in it, they will be from the tribe of the Quraysh. When the last of them dies, the Hour will be established and the

earth will be destroyed, the last of them will be Imam Mahdi (ra).” (Muslim, Ahmed)

The original Gospel mentions Imam Mahdi as the Prince of Princes, who will rule before Jesus (as) returns, however, Prince of Princes is a term Christians confuse Jesus (as) with.

Satan from the earlier promise of Allah to Abraham knew about these religious nations and wanted to stop this, so he tried to attack the child, but her child was snatched by Allah unto His throne, which means he was made a Prophet of Allah. When Satan saw he could no longer do anything, the dragon became enraged at the woman and went off to wage war against the rest of her descendants, i.e. those who upheld Allah’s commands, and who held on to their testimony about Jesus. This is another reference to the Muslims, because the Jews did not hold on to their testimony about Jesus. We are talking about the descendants of Abraham. There is a reason why the book of revelations begins with the story of Hagar and her descendants, the Arabs, because the rest is all about Islamic nations and what will happen to them. Before Islam came to the Arabs, Satan attacked her descendants by turning them away from the religion of Abraham to paganism, hoping that would stop Allah’s promise, but through Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) turned them back to worshiping Allah. It was only after this occurred that Allah granted the Arabs many Empires, which He had promised Abraham (as). Allah fulfilled His promise to Abraham under Islam, when Allah said: “Because I am your God and their God.”

In Chapter (13) of the Book of Revelations, it shows that after Satan could not stop the birth of the Islamic Empire, he went to the Empire that came after it, the British Empire.

John (as) says, “Satan stood on the shores of the sea. I saw a beast (the papal Vatican, who control the Western world) coming out of the sea, it had ten horns and seven heads with ten crowns, and on each head a blasphemous name (Empires that the British conquered and ruled, many were pagan or idol worshipers) - The beast I saw resembled a leopard, but had feet like a bear and a mouth like a lion (they will dominate through speech, then devour). Satan gave the beast (the Vatican) his power, his throne and authority. One of the heads of the beast had a fatal wound, but healed. The whole world was filled with wonder and followed the beast. People worshiped Satan, because he had given authority to the beast, and they worshiped the beast and asked, “Who is like the beast? Who can wage war against us?” (the world was in awe of the British war machine)

Prophet Mohammad (ﷺ) said: “Satan has placed his throne upon water; he then sends detachments (devils to create dissension, i.e. harm and destruction); the closest to him in rank are those who are most notorious in creating corruption.” (Muslim)

Both, Prophet Daniel (as) and John (as) had visions, in which they saw Empires being represented the beast with multiple heads. In the Book of Daniel, Verse 7, both Prophets describe how Allah sent them a dream in which they saw the rise of the last four Empires that would rule the world before the day of judgment, the Romans, the Ottomans, who ended them, the British, who ended them, and American, who took over from them, each Empire was represented by a beast and the character of the beast represented the character of the Empire and its deeds in history. The Ottomans were represented by a bear. Prophet Daniel said: “And there before me was a second beast, which looked like a bear. It was raised up on one side, it had three ribs between its teeth. It was told, ‘Get up and eat your fill of flesh!’” (the Ottomans were expansionists) (Daniel:7)

In both of Daniel's visions the British were represented by a leopard, the feet of the British leopard were like a bear, this means they walked in the footsteps of the Ottomans, the British along with the rest of Europe feared and looked up at them, emulating their advancements for a few hundred years, they mimicked their expansionist nature, setting up their own world Empires, hence the feet of the British Empire are like the Empire of the bear that came before. The British leopard in that dream also had four wings like the beast of the Roman Empire, and this is the other Empire the British emulated, the dream of Daniel is very similar to what the companion John (as) saw.

The Islamic Empire was the dominant empire of the world after the Roman Empire, which John lived in, it spread from West Africa all the way to China, they conquered the Romans and the Persians, it was the British with the help of their allies that ended the Islamic Khalifah, the Ottomans, this Islamic dynasty had been a world superpower until 1919, spanning over 600 years. The British island literally built a world Empire from the sea through naval expeditions, hence the second meaning of: "I saw a beast coming out of the sea", at the end of their conquests, they boasted saying, their Empire was so large that the sun did not set upon it. They continuously sent forward naval expeditions, one after the another around the world, sowing dissension and establishing colonies in the aftermath, most people they ruled were pagans or idol worshipers in origin, from Africa to India to the Americas, with ten crowns on its horns and on each head a blasphemous name. The word blaspheme means that one can forgive sin and change the word of God. This is what we see in the Roman Catholic Church today. No one can forgive except God Almighty.

In the dream of Prophet Daniel (as) the Angels explained to him that the heads, horns, and crowns of the beast represent Kings and nations controlled

by the beast, which itself means a large Empire made of many. Satan gave the British beast his power and his throne and great authority, it is now a matter of historical record that the British society at the turn of the century was heavily involved in the occult, many of the occult societies we hear about today were created or came to power during that period, at the time it was largely seen as a form of entertainment by the masses, but to some and many in places of authority, it was a form of control and a means to control wealth and dominance.

The verse confirms that dark magic and the occult was part of the way the British built their Empire, by using Satan's power and his throne, which he freely gave to them. The British built a naval empire by sending out detachments around the world to sow dissension. His throne indicates what he controlled was theirs. This was how a small island could rule and enslave such a multitude of people. People worshiped Satan because he had given authority to the British. Today we see this influence all over.

A sign of occult practices is to take a religious symbol and turn it upside down or backwards, like the upside down cross that represents satanic practices. The main symbol for Nazi society was the swastika, this was originally a Buddhist symbol turned backwards. Much has been written and documented about the horrific occult practices of the Nazi society, most of which was human sacrifice, all of this was nothing more than a continuation in Europe of what occurred in Britain.

All European nations mimicked and competed with each other for power, and dominance, they rely on the same method to achieve results. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) affirmed that occult practice would spread to Arab lands, and that, we would follow the ways of the Christians and the Jews, even if they were to crawl down a lizard hole. Turning away from Allah's religion

to the occult is equivalent to going down a lizard hole. Many Arabian tribes would go back to worshipping the jinns, and eventually, set up idols. This age of technology is solely due to dark magic.

John (as) said about the rise of the British Empire: “The beast was given a mouth to utter proud words and blasphemies.” Because of their occult practices, it opened its mouth to blaspheme God and slander His name and His houses of worship and those who live in heaven.

It was given power to wage war against Allah’s holy people and to conquer them, they ended the Khalifah which was the last Abrahamic Empire, they then warred against all organised religions around the world.

Prime Minister of England Benjamin Disraeli (d.1881) said: “What they want is an end to religious establishments.”

This was because if dark magic could be used to gain power and control, then religion is what corrects and destroys it; hence it was a threat to their power. Proper religion isn’t any less effective in the same spiritual sphere that dark magic works in, if dark magic twists and destroys, religion straightens and builds, it creates strong human beings who are not easily susceptible to influence, so they attacked religion and people of religion around the world.

Inhabitants of the earth will worship the beast, modern Western way of life

Allah said: “Have you seen those who choose for their god their own lust?”
(Qur’an 25:43)

People around the world were enslaved by British culture, they used dark magic to achieve this, and as the Bible will later explain America followed suit, taking what the British did and turning the dial up to ten. In the words of the bible 'becoming' "the great prostitute of the world", the second and greater Babylon ([America](#)), "Babylon the Great", who mixed it's filth with its trade.

Their advances in science during the turn of the century resulted in every region of the world following and worshiping the Western way of life. People turned to Satan and the occult, because they saw the power the Western civilization had gained.

The British war machine was ingrained in people's minds, from the American Indians, who saw them as an endless wave to the Muslim's of Africa, who later echoed their words, their last conquest was the largest Empire on earth, the Khalifah. By 1922 the British Empire held sway over 458 million people, one-fifth of the world's population, and covered almost a quarter of the Earth's total land mass. After the defeat of Napoleon, France in 1815, who first showed Europe they could challenge the might of the world's largest Empire, the Ottomans, by taking Egypt from them, Britain enjoyed a century of unchallenged dominance, the Empire achieved its largest territorial extent immediately after the 1st European war with the conquest of the Ottoman Khalifah, but during the 2nd European war, Nazi Germany challenged them, because they understood how Britain gained power, they began their effort with a new schooling system, which ensured that everyone in society was educated. It is not a coincidence that the same schooling system first developed by the Prussians ([Latvia](#), [Lithuania](#), [Poland](#) etc), then twisted by Nazi Germany, is the same schooling system dominating the world today, every region on earth has adopted their education system.

The British Empire began to erode as other world powers began to dominate it's colonies and America gained control of the world's economy by 1997.

Chapter (13) begins to speak about a nation, which would replace the British Empire. One of the heads had a wound, but the wound had healed. The European 2nd war almost destroyed Britain. Hitler gave them a fatal blow, but they were saved by the involvement of America, which changed the balance of power. Germany then took the path of communism. America found the answer in Capitalism. The very thing that would come to enslave the entire world, just as John (as) would later warn.

John (as) goes on to say: “Then I saw another beast rising out of the earth (America). It had two horns, like a lamb, and it spoke like a dragon (it's rulers will appear soft, but act like the devils, wolves in sheep clothing, this was America's preferred capitalist method for domination). It exercises all the authority (methods) of the first beast (Britain) and makes the earth and its inhabitants worship the first beast, whose mortal wound (by Nazi Germany) was healed (by America). It performs great signs (displays of power), even making fire come down from heaven to earth in front of the people (through its air force), and by signs it is permitted to work (in the media) in the presence of the first beast. It deceives those who live on earth (watching it), telling them to make an image for the beast (an image means to imitate it, become an image of Western society) that was wounded by the sword and yet lived. It was allowed to give breath to the image (culture) of the beast (British Empire), so that the image (culture) of the beast might even speak (convert to their occult way of life) and cause those who refuse not worship the image of the beast to be killed (become isolated in the world and defeated). Also it causes all, both small and great, both rich and poor, both free and slave to be marked on the right hand, or their forehead, so that no

one can buy or sell unless he has the mark (barcodes, vaccinations, capitalist system), and that is the name of the beast (Capitalist) or the number of its name (names is used to identify it and it's system of trade). This calls for wisdom (advice): let the one who has understanding calculate the number (sum up the system) of the beast, for it is the number of a man (man-made), and his number is six hundred three score and six (666).”

During the European 2nd war Britain received a fatal wound from Nazi Germany, America rescued them from death by entering the war. America was seen as the dominant force that ended the 2nd war, but it still looked up to the British way of life, as the book of revelation states, this was the name of the beast they set up to control and enslave humanity, the process essentially began when the sterling pound was no longer the world currency and it switched to the U.S Dollar. Prior to the 1st war Britain was the dominant economy in the world and the pound was the global reserve currency, after the 2nd war in 1949 Britain was forced to devalue the pound by 30%, and from then the U.S dollar anchored the international economic system, the pound was devalued again in 1967, and in 1971 America suspended the convertibility of its dollar into gold, they ended the Bretton woods System set up after the 2nd war, taking complete control of world economies as they were no longer tied to material resources but the printing press.

In Sharia and all other religious Law's, including Christianity, as long as paper money was exchanged for gold, the system was accepted by Allah, because this stopped complete monopoly and manipulation of a currency, since you had to back it up with actual wealth that tied it's value to reality. Notes were called 'promissory notes,' the promise they fulfilled, was that it was worth something tangible, i.e. gold, but once this stopped, money was no longer actual wealth, it now has whatever value man wants it to be, the

value we place on it is defined by the system invented around it and those who control it, hence you could devalue a country, especially during wars, just like what happened to the people of Iraq, their wealth has completely vanished.

So now the system has gone from making wealth according to tangible assets like gold, to making money from money, which is entirely Riba or interest. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) prohibited making a profit by trading money for money, he said we won't be able to get away from it, because interest would creep into every person's house, like dust. Everything has a spiritual impact and wealth created from riba, which is totally harm will corrupt people's hearts.

The old world will be swept away and controlled by newly invented ideologies and systems.

Prophet Mohammad (ﷺ) said: "During the last age, some men will appear, who will swindle the world with a new way of life, they will deceive people in soft skins of sheep and their tongues will be sweeter than sugar, but their hearts will be that of wolves. (Muslim)

Allah said: 'Is it Me you try to delude, or is it against Me, whom you conspire? By Me, I swear to send upon these people a test that will leave them utterly devoid of reason.' (Tirmidhi)

'Tell them to make an image for the beast.' Allah said: "He created man in His image." This means His qualities; hence, the image of the beast here means, the likeness of the British or Western societies, in other words America made the world imitate Western culture.

The first beast (**Vatican, the Pope**) rose from the sea, it gave Britain power to gain control, using naval expeditions, but the second beast (**America**) rose from the earth, its power is in its Army, the military and Air force, with which they dominate the entire world.

While making a profit, capitalism becomes an ideology and a new way of life, everything becomes permitted regardless of the price others have to pay, but under Islam all businesses have a social and environmental responsibility, if it breaks these rules the government has the authority to take the companies wealth and redistribute it unto the people it hurt, or fix the environmental damage, businesses are not allowed to work against society or create monopolies. Capitalism is destructive and can't be sustained. The world is now moving away from this lifestyle and heading towards sustainability, because the secular capitalist system has burnt up the worlds resources in a very short period of time, less than 100 years.

In this verse the beast literally spoke like Satan, the British by comparison had a mouth like a lion. It was given a mouth to utter proud words and blasphemies, so the emphasis here is on deception, which is America's greatest weapon, the ideology they sell to people, 'the American dream,' is a deception they use.

Torch of power was passed on from England to America after the 2nd European war, America exercises the same cultural and occult dominance England had used, but they perfected it, but then they let go of those old ties

openly during the 70's when the sterling pound was finally no longer relevant.

“It will perform miraculous signs, and even make fire come down from heaven.” This is a reference to America's technological advances, like the British scientific wonders, however, here they are referred to as signs, because of the media, while Allah's signs are seen and understood by man through his heart and mind.

The American Air force made “Fire come down from heaven.” They threatened and dominated the world with it. These verses relate to the Vietnam war (1962-1975). The Air force used large amounts of napalm bombs, an incendiary device, and they used them during the 2nd European war on Japanese cities.

“It was allowed to give breath (life) to the beast, so the image might even speak (propagate) and cause those who refuse to worship the beast to be killed.”

They spread their English society and forced the world to emulate it, so the entire world would be one single culture controlled by them, which is where we are heading with this corona virus hoax.

America single handily fulfilled every minor sign of the Hour, the overwhelming majority of the minor signs revolve around the moral degradation and destruction of nations and culture around the world, it is rightfully placing this destruction at the feet of one nation (America).

“May cause those who refuse to worship the image of the beast to be killed.”
(Book of Revelation)

Allah is claiming that this was their intention from the start, and that those who did not adopt their way of life would be killed.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “During the last age you will witness a civilization of destruction. There would be campaigns to kill and uproot people of religion.” (Muslim, Bukhari)

John (as) said: “After this I heard what sounded like the roar of a great multitude in heaven shouting: “Hallelujah! Salvation, glory and power belongs to our Lord, His judgments are true and just. God has condemned the great prostitute (America) who corrupted the entire earth by her adulteries (cheating, betrayal, murder). God will avenge on her the blood of His servants.” (Book of Revelation)

“They will mark man on his right hand, or forehead.” It is clear that Bill Gates is trying to microchip humanity. This has already been established in Sweden, which was the first country to ever microchip man in their right hand.

This verse is talking about barcodes used to track, they will force it on humanity in order to control them. This is the system that Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said would be set up for Dajjal to manipulate the entire world. No one will be able to buy or sell unless he has the mark (barcode, microchip) of the beast.

“And his number is six hundred three score and six (666).” This verse removes Hollywood’s myth about 666, because it shows they have never read their scripture. It is the advice given to John (as) by the Angels, explaining the weak nature of the system. Those who have wisdom should sum it up and see that it is man-made, an invention and has limits. The wisdom given to John (as) was about what barcodes would look like 2000 years into the future, also the Book of Revelation is teaching man how to free himself from the enslavement of the system, it is inevitable that the system will dominate the world.

End of America

“Verily! I taught you the Book and wisdom, as well as the Torah and the Gospel.” (Qur’an 5: 113 - 114)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “O humanity! Before the Hour arrives you will witness many wonders, tribulations, and difficult times. Darkness will prevail and foulness will take centre stage. Those who enjoin right will be oppressed, so strengthen your faith during the last age and hold on to your faith, as one holds on to dear life. Flee to righteous deeds and force yourselves to perform them, be patient during those difficult days, for eventually you will arrive to eternal bliss.” (Kitab al Fitan)

Chapter (17) gives a detailed view of how Allah will judge America. He initially called it “Babylon the Great” because this is its likeness, He emphasizes that America is far worse than Babylon. Allah also calls

America: “The Great Prostitute”, a reference to its methods in business, trade, politics etc. (Book of Revelation)

America chooses to become an ally of a country to dominate another, but then it betrays it, this is a prostitute, it is in bed with everybody. Likewise, most nations have now sold themselves to America, exactly as the bible stated.

John (as) said, “One of the Angels said, “Come, I will show you the punishment of the great prostitute (America), who sits by many waters (trade) with everybody around the world.

2 - With her (America) the kings of the earth committed adultery (nations sold the soul of their nation), and the inhabitants of planet earth were intoxicated with the wine of her adultery (trade, technology, and products she produced).” (Book of Revelation)

3 - The Angel carried me in the spirit into a wilderness (America and her allies), where I saw a woman sitting on a beast that was covered with blasphemous names (irreligious and immoral) and had seven heads and ten horns (the European Union).

4 - The woman was dressed in purple and scarlet (bright red) and was glittering with gold, precious stones and pearls. She held a gold cup, filled with abominable things and the filth (a result of her adulteries).

The women riding the beast with no crown, means America through its capitalist system is riding the nations with it. The term blood diamond is today given to diamonds, a source from war torn countries, who's money is used to buy weapons that further the cycle of bloodshed, in this same way America's adulterous dealings and filthy politics are mixed in with her

products. All of these issues arise from the countries social illnesses, which can be seen in its consumption of the earth's resources.

5 - John (as) continues, The name written on her forehead was a mystery (unknown to John): "Babylon the Great, the Mother of Prostitutes" and of the disgust of the earth.

The meaning of the above is as follows: America was founded and run by the occult society, unlike other nations founded on race and religion. John couldn't understand this reality, he was at a loss as to how could such a people exist.

6 - I could see that the woman was drunk with the blood of God's holy people, the blood of those who bore testimony to Jesus (as). (America used up the pure hearted people of the earth and spat them back out once they finished with them. People who bore testimony to Jesus are Muslims, who testify that he is not God). When I saw her, I was astonished.

7 - The Angel said: "Why are you astonished? I will explain to you the mystery of the woman and the beast she rides, which has seven heads and ten horns."

8 - The beast will come out of the Abyss (from nowhere) and go to its destruction. (The beasts heads are the European Union, America's great partner, who adopted their ways after the 2nd war, which they now use to dominate humanity, forcing them to follow them. America is riding the beast) with Julius Caesar (d.44 B.C), who proclaimed himself its first Emperor, this was before the time of John (as) who lived in the Roman Empire. The Roman Empire is said to have been born after this point with its first Emperor, Augustus (d.14 A.D), the European Union, in essence is the Republic of Europe, the Roman Republic reborn. The inhabitants of

earth, whose names have not been written in the book of life (people yet to be born) will be astonished when they see the beast. (when the European Union takes over power from America)

9 - “This calls for a mind with wisdom. The seven heads are seven hills (countries), on which the woman sits.”

These countries border each other, European union.

10 - “They are seven kings (kingdoms), five have fallen, one is around, the other has yet to come, but when it (British Empire) appears, it will remain for a short period.”

In the last vision the British were portrayed as a beast, they are also part of another system, because they joined the European Union.

11 - “The beast who once was is the eighth king (European Union). He belongs to the seven and is heading towards destruction.”

The above verse is talking about the old kingdoms of Europe, the eighth King, the EU is called a beast as well, because it rules the lands were these old kingdoms used to be, and are from the same group of people.

Five of these Empires are ancient and gone such as Greece, one existed at the time of John (as), the Gaul, which surrounded present day France, Luxembourg, Belgium and most of Switzerland, as well as most parts of Northern Italy, the Netherlands and Germany, however, the Gaul was subdued by Rome.

12 - “The ten horns relate to ten kings, who have not as yet received a kingdom, but who will receive authority along with the beast.”

European countries will receive authority like Empires once the European Union controls world affairs.

13 - “They have one purpose; they will give power and authority to the beast.” (to the European Union)

14 - “They will wage war against him (Prince of Princes), and he shall triumph, for he shall be accompanied with faithful followers.”

Prince of Princes is Imam Mahdi, who Christians mistake for Jesus (as).

15 - The Angel said, “The water you saw is where the great prostitute sits.” (from where American trades)

16 - The beast and the ten horns you saw will hate the prostitute (this confirms that America and the nations of the beast are separate from each other). They will destroy her and leave her naked (they will take over her power). They will eat her flesh and burn her (cut her off from trade, burn may mean isolate her).

17 - Allah has put into their (European union) hearts to accomplish His purpose, by agreeing to hand over their authority (Allah accomplishes His decrees, even through wicked people), until Allah’s words have been fulfilled.

18 - The woman you saw is the great city that rules over the kings of the earth.” (the verse affirms the woman is a country that rules over all other nations)

Passage translated from Hebrew reads, “The horns (countries), which you saw and the beast, they will have hatred for the prostitute (America), they

will make her desolate, naked and eat her flesh and burn her.” (Yechezkel 16:37 - 39)

When Allah sends His Angel to plunge America into darkness, the Angel will pave the way for Europe to accomplish this. America is now in more debt than it can possibly pay back, hence, “plunge into darkness” means American society will collapse.

Book of Revelation, Chapter 18:

It will be traders that will lament the fall of America, which itself is a unique description for any kind of Empire, except a capitalist one, this is significant and unique to the country that leads the world with capitalism. The traders are being singled out by Allah (Most High) as the key figures relevant to its destruction and identification, in one verse it says, “Your merchants were the world’s important people”, not it’s politicians, nor leaders, nor army generals, this is a stark contrast from how the world was during the time of John (ra) when the Roman Empire’s military and generals were the most important people, this can be only talking about our life time.

John (as) says, “After this I saw another Angel coming down from heaven. He had great authority and the earth was illuminated by his splendour.

2 - With a mighty voice he shouted: “Fallen! Fallen is Babylon the Great (America)!’ She had become a home for demons and a playground for impure spirits (people or devils) and unclean birds, and detestable animals.”

3 - “All nations have been drunk on the maddening wine of her (America) adulteries. Kings (nations) of the earth committed adultery with her, while merchants (corporations) grew rich from her.”

4, 5 - Then, I heard another voice from heaven, say (to the people of God living in America): “‘Come out of her, O people,’ so you may not share her sins and so you may not receive her punishment, for her sins are piled up to the heaven and Allah remembers her crimes.”

6 - “We shall give back to her as she has given. We shall pay her back double for what she has done. We shall pour on her a double share from her own cup (His punishment will be economic isolation and destruction of her culture).”

7 - “We shall bestow upon her as much punishment and grief as the glory and luxury she gave to herself. In her heart she boasted, ‘I sit enthroned as a queen. I am not a widow (not alone, having many allies); I will never mourn.’”

8 - “One day her punishment will overtake her, death, mourning and famine will overwhelm her. She will be consumed by fire (destruction of her entire system), mighty is the Lord, Allah, who will judge her. Woe over the fall of Babylon.”

9 - “When kings of the earth, who committed adultery with her and shared her luxury, when they see the smoke of her burning, they will weep and mourn over her.”

10 - “Terrified at her punishment, they will stand afar and cry (watch her destruction from a distance): ‘Woe! Woe to you, O great city, you mighty city of Babylon! In one hour your doom has come!’”

11 - “Merchants of the earth will weep and mourn over her.” No one will buy her cargo anymore.

14 - “They will say, ‘Fruit you longed for has gone from you, your luxury and splendour has vanished, never to be recovered.’”

15 - “The merchants who sold these things and gained wealth from her will stand far away, terrified at her torment. They will weep and mourn,

16 - and cry out: “‘Woe! Woe to you, O great city, dressed in fine linen, purple and scarlet, and glittering with gold, precious stones and pearls.’”

17 - “In one hour such great wealth has been brought to a ruin!’ (attack on America will be sudden) Every sea captain, and those who travel by ship, and the sailors, all who earn their living from the sea will stand far away from her.”

18 - “When they see the smoke of her burning, they will exclaim, ‘Was there ever a country like that great country?’”

19 - They will throw dust on their heads, and while weeping and mourning they will cry out: “‘Woe! Woe to you, O great country, where all who had ships on the sea became rich through her wealth! In one hour she has been brought to her ruin!’”

20 - “Rejoice over her, O you inhabitants of heaven! Rejoice, O you people of God! Rejoice, O Apostles and O Prophets, for Allah (Most High) has judged her with the judgment she imposed upon you.”

21 - “And then, a mighty Angel picked up a boulder and threw it into the sea (the Asteroid that will hit the earth, after which we will witness great natural disasters, on the same day America will be ruined) and said: ‘With such violence the great city of Babylon will be thrown down, never to be found again.’”

Even though the Asteroid hits the ocean, this means it will be off the coast of America, its intention is to decimate it completely, in another vision of John (as) we are told the islands surrounding her will disappear and mountains will not be seen. The Qur'an in surah al Dukhan (Smoke) talks about a smoke during the last age that will cover the earth for 40 days, this sounds like something temporary, which an Asteroid can cause, and many hadiths indicate this as well.

22 - "The music of harpists, musicians, pipers and trumpeters will never be heard from you again. No worker of any trade will ever be found in you again. The sound of a millstone will never be heard in you again."

The punishment of America ends with the Asteroid.

23 - "The light of a lamp will never shine in you again. The voice of a bridegroom and a bride will never be heard in you again. Your merchants were the world's important people, and by your dark magic spells all the nations were led astray." (another reference to the occult practices of America in business, politics, etc)

24 - "And in her was found the blood of My Prophets and saintly men, all had been slaughtered."

Hadiths confirm that it will be after the people of the East march across Arabia and towards the end of their six year rule that the hammering sound will be heard globally, this will be the asteroid, this indicates that it will be some years after America's collapse that the Angel will hurl the Asteroid, the fall of America will cause instability all over the world, and likely to become the cause for the instability in Saudi Arabia that will result in civil wars and massacres as stated by Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ).

Many Asteroids have been suggested as the one to hit the United States, however, asteroid Apophis is more unique, it is scheduled to hit earth on April the 13th 2029, NASA has already declared that the flyby will be one for the record book. The Bible says that Allah will command an Angel to veer the asteroid and slam it into the ocean.

The Qur'an states that during the last age Allah will punish the people on earth with a smoke that will fill the entire sky. In surah ad Dukhan, Allah says, "Watch for their punishment, O Muhammad. Watch for a day upon which the sky will produce a visible smoke, it will surround people. The smoke will be painful with a punishment of hunger. Then, they will say: 'O Lord relieve us from this punishment, remove from us hunger. We believe in You and Your Messengers and Your Scriptures.'" (Qur'an 44:10 - 12)

The smoke will cause famine around the world destroying crops and vegetation. Hadiths as well as the Bible states that Allah will punish humanity with famine and other afflictions. Allah refers the smoke in the Qur'an to a painful torment.

Allah will devastate America

Hadiths state that Armageddon or World war 3 will be fought against Europe, and after the Europe leadership, the Mahdi will appear, and then Dajjal, and then Jesus (as), and then Gog and Magog will come out in the open.

When is this set to occur?

We know between now and the time of Imam Mahdi Europe will want to assert its dominance over Islamic lands. The Mahdi's army will appear six years before his arrival, and their leader the Hashimi will take control of

Afghanistan after the Syrian war. Once the Hashimi appears, Europe will dominate Syria and set up warlords.

Indication of America's collapse

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Fitnah al Duhaima will last for 12 years, however, its effect will last for 18 years.” (Kitab al Fitana)

Which is 2019, so around this time, Americas influence around the world will begin to decrease, he then said the Euphrates river will uncover a mountain of gold (Oil), over which Arabs will fight and destabilize the Middle East region. The Mahdi's army will march towards Jerusalem conquering all Arab countries.

The Bible says, “The sixth Angel poured out his bowl on the great river Euphrates, which then dried up to prepare the way for the kings from the East (the Mahdi's army).”

The above mentioned event will prepare the way for the kings of the East, and the river drying up will cause war between the Arab countries, which will weaken the Arabs, so the Mahdi's army could take control and prepare the Muslim world for his arrival.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Hour will not come until the Mahdi rules the Arabs.” (Tirmidhi)

Allah will destroy America with an Asteroid

In the Bible Allah says, that after Europe decimates the American economically, it will continue for a few further years, a ghost of its former self, lost in civil war, it will become a haunt for the devils, then Allah will command an Angel to hurl a large asteroid at it, annihilating it completely,

it will hit just off the coast, causing large destruction to it and all surrounding islands.

These are first-hand prophecies of future generations of Christians and Muslims that John was given. Our Prophet said just before Imam Mahdi appears a loud explosion will be heard globally. The Asteroid hitting the earth is the sound of Allah's punishment.

Book of Revelation, Chapter 19:

The Book of Revelation ends with an account of the Mahdi waging war against Europe.

11 - John (as) says, "I saw heaven open and there before me was a white horse, the rider of the horse is called faithful and true (the Mahdi, Prince of Princes). With justice he judges and wages wars."

12 - "His eyes are like blazing fire and upon his head are many crowns (the Mahdi will rule many nations)."

14 - "Heavens armies were following him on white horses, dressed in fine linen, white and clean."

15 - "Coming out of his mouth is a sharp sword with which to strike nations. He will rule them with an iron sceptre." (Indicating that the rider is a descendant of Ishmael, Abraham's first born)

19 - "Then I saw the beast (Europe) and the kings of the earth and their armies gathered together to wage war against the rider (the Mahdi) on the horse and his army." (war between the Muslims and Europe. The Jinns of America gathered the kings of Europe for Armageddon)

20 - The beast (Europe) was captured, and with it the false prophets (it's leaders) who had performed signs on its (the occult) behalf. With their signs they deluded those who received the mark of the beast (vaccination) and worshiped its image. Two of them were thrown alive into a fiery lake of burning sulfur." (something separate will happen to the leaders of Europe from the people)

21 - "The rest were killed with the sword coming out of the mouth of the rider (Mahdi) on the horse, birds will gorge on their flesh."

"It was but one shout, and lo! they will be extinct." (Qur'an 36:29)

"Then it will be a single shout and behold, they will begin to see! They will say, "Ah! Woe to us! This is the Day of Judgment!" (Qur'an 37:19 - 29)

"But then it will come upon them all of a sudden, a single shout." (Qur'an 79:13)

Signs of the Asteroid

Every time Allah punishes people, He sends Jibril (as) to perform the task. He did this before to Babylon and the People of Ad and the People of Thamud, as well as the nation of Lut (as). He will do it again to America, who He calls the greater Babylon. So the presence of Jibril (as) in these hadiths serves as prove of Allah's punishment.

Smoke will cover planet earth for 40 days: "Therefore, watch for the day when the sky brings about a profound smoke, it will engulf humanity. This will be a painful punishment!" (Qur'an 44: 11 - 12)

Kathir bin Murra said: “The Asteroid sign event in Ramadan will be a huge fire in the sky, huge jets of fire. If you see it, prepare for your family food supplies for one year.” (Ibn Al-Shajari’s)

Kathir bin Murra said: “The beginning of the Asteroid sign will be redness in the sky.” (Ibn Al-Shajari’s)

Khaded Bin Madan said:” If you see a column of fire from the East, in the month of Ramadan, get food, as much as you can, because it will be a year of starvation (famine).” (Tabarani, Nuaim Hammad)

Khaded Bin Madan said: “A sign will be a column of fire rising from the East, it will appear for all mankind to see. Whoever is present (alive) should arrange for his family food for one year.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Signs telling humanity that Imam Mahdi will soon be known

“O’ People, surely Allah forbids tyrants and their followers for you. Allah bestows leadership upon the best of the nation of Muhammad. Join him in Mecca, for he is the Mahdi!” (Nuaim Ibn Hammad)

“A call in Ramadan that will be heard by each people in their own language (his advent will be announced). Also, during this Ramadan an Asteroid will hit planet earth, it will be a sign that his appearance is near, announcing the Mahdi’s advent will awaken those who are asleep and alarm those who are awake.” (Muhammad Al-Barzanji’s)

Saeed bin Al-Musayab said: “There will be disunity and disputes during that time until a hand from heaven (satellite), and a caller announces that your prince is this person.” (Nuaim Ibn Hammad)

Artat bin Al-Munzir said: “People will be gathered in Mina and Arafat after some tribes split into groups, a caller will call out: “Your prince is this person.” Another voice will follow it, saying: ‘He is lying.’ Then another voice will say: ‘The first caller spoke the truth.’ So they will engage in a fierce fight, then you will see the shape of a hand dangling from heaven. Then, they will go and pledge an allegiance to the Mahdi.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Ali bin Abi Taleb said: “Europe will send an Army from Syria to fight the Mahdi, but they will be swallowed up alive by a Khusf (land collapse / sinkhole), then a caller will exclaim: ‘Truth is only in the family name of Muhammad (ﷺ).’ This will occur during the early hours, but then another caller at the end of the morning will exclaim: ‘Truth is in the progeny of Jesus.’ This will be from Satan.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

The Sufyani’s and Imam Al Mahdi’s Army

Ali bin Abi Taleb (ra) said about what the Sufyani does in Mecca: “The Sufyani will kill two siblings from Bani Hashem, a man and his sister, their names are Muhammad and Fatima, they will be crucified upon one of the gates of the Mosques in Mecca.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Europe will eventually place sanctions on Syria and try to dominate the country by setting up proxy leaders. It will go to the tribe of Bani kalb (Bashar Asad), however, they will support three warlords, who the Prophet (ﷺ) called Sufyani’s on account of their lineage to Abu Sufyan, Father of Muawiyah, who opposed the Khalifah of Ali and set up the first Islamic dynasty.

Emergence of the Sufyani warlords and how Imam Mahdi's army will secure and rule

Several narrations state that tyrants will emerge before the Mahdi from Syria and rule the Middle East, with the backing of the Europeans. Some of the narrations specify their names and nicknames. One of the Sufyani's names will be Urwa bin Muhammad and his nick name will be Abu-Utba.

Abi Sadek said: "The Mahdi will not emerge until the Sufyani's emerge on the ashes of Muslim nations." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Iraq and Syria are now devastated and within 10 years after the war in Syria ends; the Arab / Islamic nations will go to war with each other over the treasure underneath the Euphrates river, but then Europe will devastate the coast of Syria and Lebanon when it invades Syria outright, they will set up Sufyani's on their behalf. This means Lebanon will be destroyed and it's people will desert the country. Europe will then invade Egypt and North Africa.

Al-Zuhri said: "During the reign of the second Sufyani, a sign will appear in the sky for all to see." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

The first Sufyani will be a leader that flees to Europe, seeking their help. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said he will be the one, who will bring the Europeans into Islamic territories.

Abdullah bin Aas said: "If a sinkhole occurs during an army invasion in Bayda (near Mecca), it will be a sign of the appearance of Imam Mahdi." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

This land collapse will be the last of the three major sinkholes.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The appearance of the Sufyani will occur after thirty-nine months.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

First Sufyani will rule for 2.5 years, the second Sufyani will rule for 3.5 years. Imam Mahdi will face the second and third Sufyani, he will try to convert the third Sufyani, he will accept the Mahdi and believe, but his mother will have his ear and revert him back to unbelief.

Al-Harith bin Abdullah said:” A man from Abu Sufyan’s progeny will appear from a drought valley with an army carrying red banners. He will have thin arms and legs, with a long neck, very pale in complexion and on his forehead you will see the mark, or sign of worship.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Ka’b said: “One of the Sufyani’s will rule for 9 months, his name will be Abdullah bin Yazid, he will be a physically deformed.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Artat Munzir said:” After Al-Azhar ibn Kulaiba (Sufyani) enters the city of Kufa in Iraq, he will suffer from a mysterious illness, so he will leave, but on his way back he will die, then a man from the tribe of Bani Al-Kulaiba will emerge and succeed him between Taif and Mecca or between Mecca and Medina. He will be physically deformed. During his time in power a hammering sound will be heard. This will be an Asteroid hitting the coast (of America) or it may be the second of the major earthquake / sinkhole that will target Syria, it will be such a blast that every nation will think that the land next it has been devastated.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Ibn Masud said: “A star will be seen in night sky and a man with a deformed eye will roam around the city of Jerusalem. Then the land collapse will occur.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

This hadith clearly indicates Israel will be conquered by this point, because many hadiths state after Imam Mahdi's army will take control of it, but then they will eventually be attacked by one of the Sufyani's.

Ibn Masud said: "A man with a deformed eye will roam around the city of Jerusalem. Killing will increase, he will capture slaves and send an army to attack the Mahdi in Mecca." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Warlords before Imam Mahdi

All warlords will be seeking to rule the Muslims during the chaos after Europe invades Muslim lands.

Artat Munzir said: "If the Turks and Europeans amass their armies and a village in Damascus experiences a sinkhole (second earthquake after the Asteroid) and a group of people fall from the western side of their Mosque, then three banners will rise and appear: Abqa, As'Hab and a Sufyani, the army of Abqa will approach the Sufyani, he will defeat them and kill the Turks and Europeans in the city of Qirqisia (Eastern Syria)." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

The second Sufyani will break his alliance with the Europeans after the Asteroid hits and as the earthquake spews major events will begin to cause chaos globally.

By this time Europe would have invaded Egypt and North Africa, and the leaders of al Maghreb (Algeria, Tunisia, and Morocco) would have risen against them.

A man from the people of Maghreb will become angry, he will march towards those vying for kingship in Syria, he will enter Egypt and kill the

tyrant (Abqa') and destroy Egypt, and then he will send an expedition to Mecca." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Khusf (Land Collapse / Sinkhole) in Syria

"The Earth will swallow a village called Harasta near Damascus." (Muhammad Al-Barzanji)

Khaled bin Ma'daan said: "The Sufyani will defeat the group twice, then perish. The Mahdi will not appear until a Khusf (land collapse) occurs in a village in Ghawta called Harasta." (Ibn A'sakir)

Ali bin Abi Taleb (ra) said: "When the black banners differ among themselves the western wall of a Mosque in a village called Iram will collapse, but then three armies will appear in Syria from the warlords: As'Hab, Abqa and Sufyani. The Sufyani will appear in Syria, Abqa and As'Hab will appear in Egypt. The Sufyani will defeat them." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Tribes of Arabia, what lead to their division

Bani Hashem is the family, to which Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) belonged.

Banu Umayya are of the family of the Quraysh, descendants of Umayya ibn Abd Shams. The family staunchly opposed Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ), but eventually they embraced Islam before their death in 632. A member of the clan, Uthman ibn Affan (ra), went on to become the 3rd Khaliph of Islam in 644 - 656, while other members of the Umayya tribe held various governorships. One of these governors, Mu'awiyah forcefully became Khaliph in 661 AD and established the Umayyad Dynasty.

The following hadiths explain how the tribes of Saudi Arabia will split as well as who is fighting for the unbelievers and who is fighting the Mahdi.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said the destruction of Islam will be by the hands of Banu Umayya. Muawiyah ended the Khalifah of Ali (as), however their opposition to Islam will flare up again before the Mahdi appears.

Abi Qabil said (when wars between Islamic tribes erupt again during the last age): “A man will reign from Bani Hashem (Prophets family), he will kill majority of the tribe of Bani Umayya until very few remain, but then a man from the tribe of Bani Umayya will rise and kill every man until nobody remains, except women, then the Mahdi will appear.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Ali bin Abi Taleb (ra) said: “A man will appear from the East before the Mahdi, from the Prophet’s family, he will carry a sword for eight months, killing and maiming people. He will head towards Jerusalem, but will die upon reaching the gate of Jerusalem.” (Hashimi, leader of Imam Mahdi’s Army) - (Nuaim Ibn Hammad)

This last hadith is the famous hadith of the Prophet describing the modern era. Starting with the Iraq, Kuwait war, Osama bin Laden trying to rally the Islamic world, then 9/11, which forced the world to choose sides. George Bush famously stating: “You are either with us or against us.” This division will continue until it splits the Saudi tribes into 2 factions. They will fight each other. Some with the Mahdi and some against Islam.

Black banners will appear 6 years before Imam Al Mahdi appears

The following hadith states that an army from the East (Khorasan) carrying black banners will lay the foundation for the Mahdi’s future dominion, six years before he appears.

Khorasan is a region that includes Afghanistan, Tajikistan, North-western Pakistan, North-eastern Iran, but the Prophet specified that the Mahdi's Army will be a people from Bani Israil, Jewish lineage, and these are the Pashtuns of Afghanistan, who during the time of the Prophet (ﷺ) converted to Islam by the hands of Khalid Ibn Walid (ra).

One of history's greatest generals responsible for the end of two of the world's greatest empires the Romans and the Persians is very significant, because what the Prophet and his companions did, it lay the spiritual foundation for that matter to take up root in the future, the fact that the Mahdi's army accepted Islam at the hands of Khalid Ibn Walid means his spiritual qualities will be found within them.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Armies carrying black flags will emerge from Khorasan. No power will be able to stop them until they reach Jerusalem, where they shall erect their flags." (Tirmizi)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Black Flags will appear from Khorasan, they will tie their horses to the olive trees between Beit-Lahia (Gaza, Palestine) and Harasta (Damascus, Syria)." We asked: 'Will there be olive trees between these places?' He said, 'If there isn't, soon olive trees will grow there.' (Nuaim Ibn Hammad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "After me there shall be many expeditions, but you should join the army of Khorasan." (Jalal-uddine AsSuyuti's)

Muhammad bin Al-Hanafia, said: "Black banners of Bani Al-Abbas (Prophet's uncle, Al-Abbas) will come out (Abbasid Khalifah), but then other black banners will appear from Khorasan in the future. Their turbans will be black and clothes white. Leading them will be a man named Shuaib bin Salih from the Tamim tribe. They will defeat the supporters of the

Sufyani and proceed until they arrive in Jerusalem where they shall lay the foundation for Imam Mahdi's dominion. The Mahdi will be supported by 300 men from Syria, and from the time Shuaib Salih appears in Khorasan until he hands over rule to the Mahdi there will be a six year gap." (Nuaim Ibn Hammad)

The following will occur during the time of the second Sufyani in Jerusalem

Al-Walid bin Muslim narrated: "The black banners will split into 3 groups: one group calling for the progeny of Fatima (Ahl al Bayt, to rule the Muslims), another group calling for the progeny of the Abbas (tribe of the Prophet), and then another group calling for the kingship for themselves." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Abi Ja'far said: "A young man from Bani Hashem (Prophet's ancestor) with a mark on the palm of his right hand will appear in Khorasan with the black banners (general called, Mansur). His assistant will be Shuaib bin Salih. They will fight the followers of the first Sufyani and defeat them." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Next hadith explains why the people of Afghanistan and its surrounding areas will appear first

Ali bin Abi Taleb said: "When the 1st Sufyani's army march towards Iraq, the people of Khorasan will be asked for help. They will come seeking the Mahdi. Mansur, the General and Shuaib Salih with his army carrying black banners will meet them at the Istakhar gate, then a battle will occur between them. The black banners will be victorious. Sufyani's army will retreat, then the people of Khorasan will ask for Imam Mahdi to presented before them." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Ammar Yasir said: “When the Sufyani reaches Kufa in Iraq, he will kill the supporters of the Prophet’s family, the Mahdi will appear and the bearer of his banner will be Shuaib.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Ibn Masud said: “A man from Mawali will appear and call for Bani Hashem (Prophet’s family members) to take charge. They will for a while, but Bani Ummaya will kill them during civil war.” He will be called Abdullah. He will rule for 4 years, and then die.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

People of Maghreb and the people of the East

People of Maghreb (North Africa) will rise and defeat the Europeans in Egypt. Muslims will take back their land and drive the Europeans out towards Egypt. During the end of the invasion the general leading the army will accept Islam. Black flags will come from Afghanistan to fight the warlords in Arabia and the ruling tribe of Syria, Assad’s family will try to take back control through a number of warlords i.e. the Sufyani’s. During this time non-Muslims of East Africa will invade Egypt, they will succeed in plundering Egypt’s treasure and leave, Muslims will follow them and defeat them in their own lands. After defeating Europe in Egypt, the people of North Africa will head towards Syria and Jerusalem, they will end up fighting the people of the East.

Ibn Masud said: “If Turkey, Russia and the Khazar Empire (south-eastern section of modern European Russia, southern Ukraine, Crimea and Kazakhstan) appear in Al-Jazeera (Arabian Peninsula) and Azerbaijan, while Europeans appear in Omq (a valley in Northern Syria), the Europeans will fight a man from the Qais (tribe in Afghanistan). The Sufyani in Iraq will fight the people of the East, however, after fighting them for forty days without any support from the Muslims he will reconcile with the Europeans.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

The Turks are mentioned with the Khazar's, so it means, when Europe Attacks Arabia, Turkey and Russia will also invade it.

Walid bin Muslim said: “The black banners will remain victorious against those who oppose them until the Turks enter Muslim territories through the door of Armenia. The first sign of their (black banners) demise will be when they begin to dispute amongst themselves.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Russia will have to cross the narrow passage of the Caucasus mountain range heading south into Azerbaijan and Arabia and go around the Caspian sea to invade Afghanistan from the North, during that time Turkey would have joined the EU and Turkey will invade with them.

Ali (ra) said: “The first Sufyani will appear in Sham, then a battle will take place in Qirqisia. Birds and wild beasts will be supplied beyond capacity food with their corpses. They will be attacked from their rear, a group will go forward until they enter Khurasan (Afghanistan). The cavalry of the Sufyani will pursue the people of Khurasan and kill the supporters of the Prophet's family, then the people of Khurasan will come out looking for the Mahdi.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Qirqisia is an ancient, ruined city near Busra in Syria, on the bank of the Euphrates river.

Ali (ra) said: “When the cavalry of the Sufyani comes to Kufah (Iraq), he will send them in pursuit of the people of Khurasan, then the Sufyani and Hashimi (Mansur) will meet with a group of people holding black banners, their leader will be Shu'aib Salih, then a fierce battle will take place at the gate of Istakhar (Iran). The black banners will be victorious.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Abi Ja'far said: "A young man (Mansur) from Bani Hashem (Prophet's family) with a mark on his right palm will appear with the black banners, he will protect Shuaib and fight the Sufyani's army, he will defeat them." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Why will the people of Maghreb fight the people of the East?

Al-Walid bin Muslim narrated: "If the black banners split into three groups: one group will call for Fatima's progeny to rule, another will call for the progeny of Abbas, and another will try to take kingship for themselves." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Allah's decree upon the people of the Maghrebis clear in the following hadith, they have mixed intentions.

Zubri said: "Once the people of Maghreb (yellow banners) land in Jordan their chief will die, so they will split into 3 groups. One group will return to where they came from, another group will go and perform Hajj, and one group will remain. The Sufyani will defeat them, then they will pledge an allegiance to him." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

People of Maghrib lead by Shuaib Salih will be a sign of Imam Mahdi, like the people of the East, who will appear six years before the Imam are a sign in Islam and in Christianity. These events will occur during the sanctions on Egypt by the Europeans and the appearance of warlords in Arabia.

The narration's mention that a major earthquake will occur in Syria just before the Mahdi appears, also when the people of Maghreb go on their second expedition to Syria, if it occurs, because of the Asteroid, then we can roughly know when to expect the Mahdi.

These hadith indicate that a number of small warlords will emerge and compete with the Sufyani, however, he will defeat them. It is more than likely that this is the second of the three Sufyani's, because he will emerge after the black banners differ, which is towards the end of their time, and it is around this time that the hadith indicates that the Asteroid will hit our earth.

Mohammad bin Al-Hanafiya said: "As the people of Maghreb enter a Mosque in Damascus, while looking at its marvels, there will be a tremor and the western wall of the Mosque will collapse, there will also be a land collapse in a town called Harasta. The Sufyani will fight the people of Maghreb until they retreat to Egypt, however, he will return and fight the people of the East until he pushes them back to Iraq." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "I warn you of seven severe tests, which will occur after me: a test, which will come from Medina, a test in Mecca, a test, which will come from Yemen, a test, which will come from Syria, a test, which will come from the East, a test, which will come from the West, and a test, which will come from a valley in Syria, which will be one of the Sufyani's." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Ibn Mas'ud said: "Some of us have seen the first of them and some of this community will see the last of them." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

The first tests were during the beginning of Islam and have been identified by our scholar's, however, later events will occur around the time of the Mahdi, the test from the East is in the direction of Iraq, which may refer to the wars we have witnessed, and the test from the West may refer to the events surrounding Egypt that will lead to the emergence of the Sufyani's. Before the great war begins narrations mention other events that will occur

in Egypt and in North Africa, because after Europe invades Egypt some of Egypt's forces will invade North Africa from Spain and at the same time Africans from Abyssinia will invade southern Egypt.

Abdullah bin Amr said: "A man from the enemies of the Muslims in Andalucía (Southern Spain) called 'Zhul-'Urf will assemble an army from the polytheist tribes (Christians of Europe). Some Muslims living in Andalucía, who have the means will flee in ships and cross the sea to Tanjah in Morocco, while the weak ones will remain behind, then Allah will send them a goat (not sure what this is, Allah knows best), who will create a dry path in the sea for them. When people see this miracle they will exclaim: "The goat! The goat! Follow it!" All will cross over, then the sea will return to its original form. The enemy will cross over in ships, and when the people of North Africa see them they will flee with those Muslims who had already arrived from Andalucía. They will enter Al-Fustat (Southern edge of Cairo). The enemy will settle between Marbut and the Pyramids, they will fill the entire area with evil. The Muslim army will face them on the bridge and Allah will grant them victory. They will defeat the Europeans, killing them and drive the rest of them away to Libya. The people of Al-Fustat will make good use of their cattle and tools for seven years. (Nuaim bin Hammad)

'Zhul-'Urf will escape death, he will have a document urging him to enter Islam. He will request safety from the Muslims for himself and his companions first, and then enter Islam. Then, during the following year a man will come from Abyssinia (Ethiopia or East Africa) called Asbis, who will have a great army." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Amr bin Al-Aas said: "Egypt will be devastated when it gets hit by the four arrows: the arrow of the Turks, arrow of the Romans, arrow of the

Abyssinians (Ethiopia), and the arrow of the people of Andalusía.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

‘Abdullah ibn ‘Amr ibn Al-‘As said (about the Abyssinians, Ethiopians), “The Abyssinians will come in their ships, heading towards al-Fustat (southern Cairo), they will settle in Manaf (close to al-Fustat), where Allah (Most High) will cause Pharaoh’s treasures to be unearthed for them, they will take from it, saying: “We will never find any treasure better than this!” They will leave and the Muslims will follow their trail until they catch up with them. Allah will cause the Abyssinians to be defeated. The Muslims will kill them and take the rest as captives until an Abyssinian will be ransomed for a cloak.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Towards the end of the six year period, in which the black flags will rule civil war will again break out amongst the Arabian tribes, it will be during this war that the Mahdi (Prince of Princes of the Bible) will emerge.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “During the month of Dhul-Qa’da a fight among the tribes will occur and the Muslim pilgrims will be looted, then a battle will take place in Mina, many will be killed and blood will flow over Jamarat Al-Aqba (one of the three stone pillars in Mina).” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “A conflict will emerge after the death of a ruler in Arabia. A man (Mahdi) from Medina will come forth to Mecca. Some men will approach him, he will be standing between the stone of the Ka’abah and the station of Abraham (as). They will pledge an allegiance to him, but then an army will be dispatched against him from Sham, and they will be swallowed alive by the earth in al-Bayda’ (location between Mecca and Medina, 3rd sinkhole). When people witness this event, the spiritual

leaders of Sham and the best people of Iraq will come and pledge their allegiance to the Mahdi, but then a man from Quraysh and his maternal relatives from the Kalb tribe will come with an army, the Mahdi and his companions will be victorious. That will be the battle of Kalb. The Mahdi will distribute their wealth and rule in accordance with the Sunnah, Islam will be established once again in the land. The Mahdi will remain on earth for seven years and then die, Muslims will pray over his body.” (Nuaim bin Hammad)

Abu Dawud said: “Some from Hisham say, “nine years”, some said, “seven years.” (Abu Dawud)

Imam Al Mahdi and the great war - Armageddon

Ali (ra) said: “The Mahdi will not appear until one third die, and one third are killed, and one third remain.” (Nu’aym ibn Hammad)

This hadith is referring to the Arabs, because Islam had not as yet spread to other parts of the world during the time of the Prophet, he was informing his people what would happen to them after his time.

The great war between the Muslim’s and the Europeans is mentioned not only by John (as) in the book of revelation, but has also been mentioned by Prophet Daniel (as), who had a dream regarding the rise of the Europeans. Muslim tradition recounts that it was Daniel who preached in Babylon, exhorting people to return to God. He lived during the reign of Cyrus and taught people about the unity of God and the true religion of Islam. A book regarding apocalyptic revelations was found in a coffin, which is supposed to contain the remains of Daniel (as), which was brought to light during the time of the Muslim conquest of Tustar, however, it was buried again at the request of Umar (ra).

In the book of Daniel (10), the Prophet is standing on the bank of the river Tigris, he is overtaken by sleep, after which Allah sends him a vision, he is informed about what will happen to the Greek Empire, and the end of the Persian Empire, then in the book of Daniel (11:21), while speaking about wars between the king of the North (Europe) and the kings of the South (Arabia and Persia), he mentions a future ruler of the North (Europe), just before the return of Jesus (as), who will be despicable. He will invade the South. He is mentioned in chapter 8, “During the last age when the transgressors reach their peak, a king shall rise, having fierce features, who will understand sinister schemes. His power shall be mighty, but not by his own power (he will be supported with the EU). He shall destroy fearfully and shall prosper and thrive. He will destroy the mighty and holy people. Through his cunning he will cause deceit to prosper, he will also exalt himself. He shall destroy many in their prosperity. He will even rise against the Prince of Princes (Imam Mahdi), but shall be broken without human means (his fate will be separate from his followers). The vision of the evening and the morning, which has been told is true; therefore seal the vision, for this refers to the distant future.” (Daniel 8:19, 23 - 26)

Even Jews have a prophecy about a religious figure appearing before the time of Jesus (as), Elijah (Prince of Princes in the Bible, Imam Mahdi in Islam), whose name means the first part of the Muslim Shahada, ‘one who affirms Allah.’ This is the role of the Mahdi during the occult rule.

Once these events begin to unfold it won't be long until we know when Dajjal will actually appear.

The great war (Armageddon) will be fought against Europe. In the opening verse of Surah 30, ‘The Romans have been defeated.’ (Qur'an 30:1), Roman's spoken of during the last age is the European Union.

Europe's first altercation with the Muslim world during the last age will be when they place sanctions upon Syria, then on Egypt, which will be the initial steps towards the great war.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "There will be devastation all around the world. Egypt will be ruined, Basra in Iraq will be destroyed." (Qurtubi, Mukhtasar Tazkirah)

This hadith mentions that Egypt will not be destroyed until the city of Baghdad. This occurred after 2003 with Iraq's complete loss of independence. It resulted in Western powers putting a minority group in charge of the majority. Eventually after this event Europe who will be seeking to impose its dominance upon the region, they will place sanctions on Egypt, during that time the Euphrates river will uncover a mountain of gold (Oil) over which there will be another great war between the Arabs.

Ibn 'Abbas (ra) said: "The earth will throw out its valuables." It was said: "What are its valuables?" He said: "Cylinders of gold and silver." (Nuaim bin Hammad)

After the conflicts in Egypt begin, we would make three different truces according to the hadiths with the Europeans, all will be short-lived. Eventually, Imam Mahdi will make a fourth truce with Europe, this truce will last for seven years.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "You will make a truce with the Europeans until you and they wage a war against a common enemy, and you will be granted victory and great spoils, but then you will alight in a plain, surrounded by hills, then someone among them (Orthodox Christians) will claim: 'The cross has been victorious!' whereupon a Muslim will claim: 'Nay! Allah has become victorious!' he will go and break the cross. The

Romans will murder him, so then the Muslims will take up their arms and fight them. Allah (Most High) will grant martyrdom to that group of Muslims. After that the Romans will say to their leader: ‘We shall relieve you of these Arabs (intending genocide), so they will gather for the great battle (Armageddon). They shall come to you under eighty flags (nations), each flag will have around 12,000 troops (960,000 soldiers in total).’ (Abu Dawud, Ahmad, Ibn Majah)

Once Europe breaks the seven-year truce, it will result in the great war, al Malhama al Kubra (Armageddon).

A look at Europe today would show that it comprises of less than 80 countries, these hadiths indicate that other countries will be invited to aid them through NATO or the UN, this force will consist of 800,000 to 960,000 troops under 80 flags.

If this is the case, then it will become clear that the eradication of the Arabs the Prophet (ﷺ) spoke of was agreed by other nations. Europe will gather their forces for nine months, Muslims will be gather their armed forces in Iraq, Syria and Yemen, the Mahdi will then send the mujahideen (Muslim fighters) to support them.

Yusair ibn Jabir narrated: Abdullah ibn Mas’ud said: “The Last Hour will not come until people refuse to divide inheritance and rejoice over booty.” Then he said pointing towards Syria: “The enemy will muster strength against the Muslims and the Muslims will muster strength against them.” I said: “Do you mean the Europeans?” He said: “Yes! Muslims will fight until sun set, both sides will return without being victorious, then they will be destroyed. The Muslims will again prepare for war and on the fourth day a new detachment from the remnants of the Muslims will be prepared and

Allah will decree that the enemy be routed. (the Bible says that they will be captured) They would fight such a fight the like of which has not been seen (Nuclear War), so fierce that birds in the sky would fall down dead. There will be a massive massacre, only one out of every one hundred would be found alive. How could you enjoy such war spoils? They will remain in this state of loss for quite some time, but then they will hear of a calamity more horrible than this. A cry will reach them, saying: ‘Dajjal has taken your place among your families.’ They will throw away what is in their hands and go forward, sending ten horsemen as a scouting party. Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: ‘I know their names and the names of their forefathers and the colour of their horses. They will be the best horsemen.’ (Sahih Muslim)

However, before this Great War takes place, Europe will come to the Muslims and say, “Do not stand between us and those who you took prisoners from among us. Allow us to fight them.” The Muslims will refuse saying: “By Allah! We will never hand over our Muslim brothers.” Europe will then attack Syria and cause heavy casualties.

The Europeans will say (during the war): “We will not cease fighting until you bring out everyone whose origin is not from you.” They will try to take the Non-Arab Muslims, many from Europe. The European Muslims will come out saying: “Allah forbid we should go back to unbelief after Islam.” (Nu’aym ibn Hammad)

European oppression during the last age is prophesied in the Bible as well, it will be a cause many Europeans to search for the truth. Islam is a religion that has been preserved and is not oppressive, they will accept Islam and leave Europe. The Europeans will then begin the great war and that is when Allah (Most High) will send down His punishment upon them.

A third of the Muslim army will flee during the first fight, Allah will not accept their repentance, a third will be killed, they will be the noblest of martyrs. The surviving third will become victorious, they will conquer Constantinople in Turkey. The battle will last for four days, every day Muslim troops will take an oath saying they will not return unless they are victorious. For 3 days they will fail. On the 4th day, however, Allah (**Most High**) will cause Europe to falter, they will succumb to a tremendous onslaught from the remaining Muslims. A hadith states that Allah will command Jibril (as) along with 70,000 Angels and Micha'il (**Michael**) with another 70,000 Angels and Israfil with another 70,000 Angels to help the Muslims against the Europeans just as they helped the Prophet during the Battle of Badr.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “You will fight the unbelievers on the river Jordan, you will be towards the East and the unbelievers will be on the Western side.” (**Ahmad**)

The state of Israel is on its Eastern border.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Europeans will surround the Mahdi. They will fight at a place called Al-A'maq (**located between Aleppo in northern Syria and Antioch in southern Turkey**). One third of the Muslim army will be killed, however they will fight again, but again one third will be killed, then on the third day they will fight and the Europeans will be defeated. The Muslim army will remain put until they open the gate of Constantinople. It is whilst they are distributing the spoils of war that a messenger will come informing them that the false messiah is in their hometown.” (**Ibn Hibban, Tirmidhi, At-Tabarani, Nuaim bin Hammad**)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Hour will not come until seventy thousand men from Banu Ishaq (Men of Jewish origin, who Imam Mahdi will send) invade Constantinople. They will not fight with a single weapon, or even shoot a single arrow, they will simply say: ‘**La ilaha’ illa llah**’ (there is no god, but Allah), and the wall on the sea will collapse, then again they will say: ‘**La ilaha’ illa llah**’ and its other side will collapse, and again they will say: ‘**La ilaha’ illa llah**’ and Constantinople will open for them. They will enter and take the spoils.” (Muslim)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “ Allah will cause Constantinople to be conquered by the hands of a people, who are the allies (Awliya’, saintly men), Allah will preserve them from death, illness and disease until Jesus ibn Maryam (as) descends, they will fight alongside him against Dajjal.” (Nu’aym ibn Hammad)

These Jews will come from what will be left of the orthodox Jewish community in Israel, the Pashtuns of Afghanistan are descendants of the original Jewish tribes. The hadiths refer to Imam Mahdi wearing Jewish cloths, and by the time of the great war the Pashtun forces would have been sent to fight the Arabian Sufyani’s (warlords). One of the Sufyani’s will fill every valley with their bodies, leaving only women and elderly people remain. Hadiths also states that they will be present during the great war, they will belong to Khurasan, they will fight alongside Jesus (as) against Dajjal.

In the Qur’an Allah promises to bring all Jewish tribes back to Jerusalem during the last age, which includes the Pashtuns, who are subject to the promise Allah made to Abraham in the Torah and Bible.

We have to keep in mind that between the time the people of the East take Jerusalem and the arrival of Imam Mahdi, there is a six year gap, and between Imam Mahdi and the great war there is about seven years, this is a long time for change.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “You will attack Arabia (Imam Mahdi when he first appears), Allah will enable you to be victorious. Allah will enable you (Muslims and Europeans, probably Orthodox Christians) to conquer it. Then you will attack Rome (Europe’s main city), Allah will enable you to conquer it too, then you will attack Dajjal with Jesus (as) and Allah will enable you to conquer him.” (Muslim)

Most Jews will submit to Allah

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Information has reached me that at the hands of Imam al Mahdi, the Ark of the Covenant will appear from the sea of Galilee, it will be placed before him in Jerusalem. When the Jews see it, many will become Muslims, except for a small number of them. Then the Mahdi will die sometime later.” (Imam Suyutyi)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Mahdi will be sent to fight the Europeans. The Mahdi will be given the understanding of ten men, he will have the Ark of the Covenant, which contains the original Torah that was revealed to Moses (as), and the original Gospel that was revealed to Jesus (as). He will judge people of the Torah by their Torah and the people of the Gospel by their Gospel.” (Imam Suyutyi)

Our Prophet described the Army of Jews that will conquer Constantinople, saying that they will take it without battle, rather with dhikr.

Elijah, Prince of Princes, Imam Mahdi

Another prophecy of the Jews is that they are waiting for the return of Elijah before Jesus (as), just as we are waiting for Imam Al Mahdi, 3000 years ago people named people according to the meaning of words. Imam Al Mahdi will have on his banner the following: **“Allegiance is only to Allah.**

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Imam Al Mahdi’s commanders will be the best and their supporters will be people from Iraq, Yemen, and Syria. In front of the commander shall be Angel Gabriel (as) and behind Gabriel will be Angel Mika’il (as). He will be loved by Allah’s creation. Allah will then extinguish Fitan al Duhaima (dark trial, which began on September the 11th, which split the world into two groups: some following religion, others followed dark magic), the earth will be so safe that a woman would be able to perform Hajj alone, fearing none, but Allah. The earth will bring forth its goodness and the sky will shower its blessing.” (Nu’aym ibn Hammad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The Imam will be called Imam Mahdi, because he will be guided to something hidden.” (Imam Suyuti)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Whoever denies the coming of Dajjal is an unbeliever and whoever denies the coming of the Mahdi, he too is an unbeliever.” (Imam Suyuti)

“There is none from the people of the Scripture, all will believe in Jesus before his death.” (Qur’an 4:159)

Promised land, the exile and why Palestine does not belong to the Palestinians

The Ottomans were the last Khalifah, they lost it when Palestinians sided with the Europeans, and for that crime of treason those guilty were rejected from Islam. Allah cursed the remaining Palestinians, and when Allah curses a people, His curse remains upon them for seven generations. Under Islamic Law Palestinians have no right to the land. When the Jews took ownership of the land of Israel, it fulfilled Allah's promise. The Qur'an states that during the last age Allah will gather the original Jews in Israel. It is obligatory for Muslims to uphold the covenant of Abraham, but unfortunately Muslims around the world do not even know the words of Allah's covenant.

Why did Allah curse the Palestinians?

Palestinians lived in the lands of the Jews that were subject to the promise Allah had made to the landowners long ago in the Torah, but when they left His religion like the Jews had done in the past Allah cursed them, just like He cursed the Jews, these are the laws of Palestine. The Jews should look upon Palestinians with pity, because their ancestors suffered the same fate for the same crime.

Allah's covenant with Abraham (as)

“Allah (**Most High**) revealed this Book to you, O Muhammad, with the truth, it confirms My previous Books, the Torah and the Gospel.” (**Qur'an 3:3**)

Allah sent the Torah and Gospel and confirmed their truth to Islam. To understand this look at the promise Allah made to the Jews and why He

exiled them. They lost their right, because they broke Allah's covenant by leaving Judaism and adopting idol worship.

“The promise was first made to Abraham ([Genesis 15: 18 - 21](#)), and then to his son Isaac ([Genesis 26:3](#)), and then to Isaac's son Jacob ([Genesis 28:13](#)), Abraham's grandson. The promise land was described in terms of territory, from the Egyptian river to the Euphrates river ([Exodus 23:31](#)).

Genesis 15

When Abram was 99 years old, God declared Abram's new name: 'Abraham' - Father of many nations. Abraham, then received instructions for the covenant, of which circumcision was to be a sign.

The word ([covenant](#)) of the Lord came to Abraham ([as](#)) in a vision:

7. God said: “I am the Lord, who brought you from Ur ([a city mentioned in the Torah as the birthplace of the Israelite, and Ishmaelite patriarch Abraham, or a land in which the patriarch pasture their flock](#)) of the Chaldeans to give you this land.”

8. Abraham said: “Sovereign Lord, how will I know that I will gain possession of it?”

9. The Lord said: “Bring me a heifer, a goat and a ram, each one three years of age along with a dove and a young pigeon.”

10. Abraham brought them before his Lord, then cut them in half and laid each half over the other, however, he did not cut the birds in half.

11. Then, birds of prey came down on the carcasses, but Abraham drove them away.

12. As the sun set Abraham fell asleep, then a thick, dreadful darkness came over him.

13. God said: “And know for certain that for four hundred years your descendants will be strangers in a country (Egypt), not their own and they will be enslaved and mistreated.

14. And I will punish the nation (Pharaoh’s reign) they serve as slaves, afterwards, they will depart with great possessions.

15. And you will go to your ancestors in peace and be buried at a good old age.

16. In the fourth generation (19th Century) your descendants will return to Israel, for the sin of the Amorites has not as yet reached its full measure.”

Amorites were Semitic people, who seem to have emerged from western Syria prior to the 3rd millennium BCE, they worshipped the moon and other celestial bodies.

17. When the sun had set, behold, a smoking pot and a flaming torch passed between the pieces.

18. On that day, the Lord made a covenant with Abraham, saying: “I give the land of Israel to your descendants from the Nile (in Egypt) to the river Euphrates.”

Isaac and Abimelek

Genesis 26:3

1. There was famine in the land besides the previous famine during Abraham's time. Prophet Isaac (**father of the Jews**) went to the Abimelek king of the Philistines in Gerar.
2. The Lord said to Isaac: "Do not go to Egypt, live where I tell you.
3. Stay in this land for a while, I will be with you and bless you and your descendants. I give these lands to you and confirm the oath I swore to your father, Abraham.
4. I will make your descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky, and through your offspring's all nations on the earth will be blessed,
5. because Abraham obeyed Me and did everything I required of him, he followed My commands, decrees and instructions."
6. So Isaac stayed in Gerar. (**this was the purpose of them being the chosen ones, they were supposed to represent Allah on earth**)

Jacob's Dream at Bethel

Genesis 28

10. Jacob left Beersheba and set out for Harran.
11. When he reached a certain place he stopped for the night, he took a stone and put it under his head and lay down to sleep.

12. He had a dream in which he saw a staircase resting on the earth, with its top reaching heaven, then he saw Angels ascending and descending upon it.

13. Above the staircase stood their Lord. God said: “I am the Lord, Lord of your father Abraham and the God of Isaac. I will give you and your descendants the land upon which you are laying down.

14. Your descendants will be like the dust of the earth, you will spread out to the West and the East, and to the North and the South from here. Humanity will be blessed through you and your offspring.

15. I am with you and will watch over you no matter where you go, and I will bring you back to this land (**Israel**). I shall not leave you until I have done what I have promised you.”

Through them Allah sent Moses, David, Solomon, and Jesus (**as**), who was a Jew. From Jacob would come an entire nation. This is the fulfilment of the statement that they would number like dust.

People may say that the Jews did not spread like stars and became a beacon of light for the rest of the world, they forget the kingdom of Allah, so He gave it to Solomon (**as**), who fulfilled this prophecy, it was a kingdom that had never been seen before, we saw him spreading Islam to other nations, the queen of Sheba is one story mentioned in the Qur’an.

Land Of Mecca

Psalms 84: 5 - 6, 10

6. Who passed through the valley of Becca (**Mecca**), and made a well (**Zam, Zam water**); rain also filled the pool.

10. A day in God's court is better than a thousand years elsewhere. I would rather be a doorkeeper in the house of God than live in the tents of the wicked.

Allah (**Most High**) reiterates this in the Qur'an: "Verily, the first House of worship appointed for mankind was that in Becca (**Mecca**), full of blessings and guidance for humanity." (Qur'an 3:96)

Borders Of Israel

Exodus 23: 31, 33

Scholars have confirmed that the Jews wrote these verses themselves

Allah (**Most High**) said to the Jews:

31. "We will establish your borders from the Red Sea to the Mediterranean Sea, and from the desert to the Euphrates River. I will give into your hands a people who live therein **and you will drive them out.**"

32. "Do not make a covenant with them, nor with their gods."

33. "They must not live in your land, for they will cause you to sin against Me and if you serve their gods you will become caught in the trap of idolatry."

Allah wished from them what Muslims achieved later on, and for this reason Allah forbids anyone, except Muslims into Mecca and Medina.

Torah (Deuteronomy) 19: 1

“See I have set the land before you. Go! Take possession of the land that the Lord swore to your fathers, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob to give to them and their offspring.”

Torah (Deuteronomy) 19: 8 - 13

8. “If the Lord, your God, enlarges your territory as He promised you on an oath to your ancestors and gives you all the land,

9. because you follow My laws and you love the Lord, your God and walk towards Him in obedience, then you should set aside three more cities.

10. Do this so innocent blood will not be shed in your land, which the Lord, your God is giving you as inheritance, and so you will not be guilty of bloodshed.

11. But if out of hate someone lies in wait and assaults you and kills a neighbour and flees to one of these cities,

12. the killer should be sent for by the towns elders and brought back from the city and be handed over to the avenger of blood to die.

13. Show no pity, because you must purge from Israel the guilt of shedding innocent blood, so it may go well with you.”

It is obvious from what Allah exclaimed to Moses, who the land was promised to, some claim that the promise to Abraham included Ishmael, though Abraham said: “You have given me no offspring, and so, a servant from my household will become my heir.” (**Genesis 15:3**)

Then the word of the Lord came: “This man will not be your heir, rather a son, who is your own flesh and blood will be your heir.” (Genesis 15:4)

“As for Ishmael, I will bless him also, just as you have asked. I will make him extremely fruitful and multiply his descendants. He will become the father of twelve princes (Caliphs). I will make him a great nation.” (Genesis 17: 20)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Islam will remain until 12 Caliphs from the Quraysh (descendants of Abraham) rule over you.” (Muslim)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “12 caliphs will rule my ummah? Same number of leaders, like those who led Bani Israel.” (Bukhari)

Genesis 17

23. On that day Abraham took his son Ishmael and all male's in his household and circumcised them, just as God had told him (Abraham introduced them to the covenant through circumcision. Jews and Muslims circumcise their males).

Circumcision is an everlasting agreement in the flesh of His promise to Abraham.

Ezekiel 36: 22 - 23

What Allah tried to accomplish with the Jews did not work, so He told the Jews that He would bestow Prophethood on another nation because they profaned His name:

22. “The Sovereign Lord said: “It is not for your sake, O people of Israel that I am going to do this, rather it is for the sake of My Holy name, which you profaned among nations.

23. I will show the Holiness of My Great Name, for then the other nations will know that I am the Lord, they will declare the Sovereign Lord, when I am proven Holy through you before their eyes.”

In the book of Genesis ([chapter 17](#)), Allah said to Abraham ([as](#)) about his descendants, the Jews, and the Arabs:

1. “I am Allah, the All-Powerful. If you obey Me and always do right,
2. I will keep My promise to you and give you more descendants than can be counted.”
3. Abram bowed his face upon the ground and Allah said:
4. ‘I promise that you will be the father of many nations ([a reference to both sons, since the Jewish Empire was one empire and this was Abraham’s understanding too, because after Allah spoke to Abraham he immediately prepared his son Ishmael for circumcision](#)).
5. That is why I have now changed your name from Abram to Abraham.
6. I will give you many descendants, in the future they will become great nations. Some of them will even become kings.
7. I will keep My promise to you and your descendants ([Jews and Arabs, each being promised](#)), because I am your Lord and their Lord.”

Jewish Exile

The first exile was the Assyrian exile, then the Babylonian exile, in which some were deported in 597 BCE and again in 586 BCE. (Wikipedia)

What we are seeing here is Allah's punishment, purification, and acceptance of repentance, however, later generations would go on to make the same mistakes, hence multiple exiles.

When the light of Allah's religion was passed on to the descendants of Ishmael, the Muslims, Allah asked the same of them:

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: 'If people see an oppressor and do not stop him, Allah will punish them all.' (Tirmidhi)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "How could Allah bless people who do not ensure the rights of the weak." (Baihaqi)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "If you see my nation afraid to say to an oppressor: 'You are an oppressor.' Allah will desert them." (Ahmad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Whoever assists an oppressor, he will continue with the anger of Allah until he dies." (Ibn Majah)

Before the middle of the first century CE, in addition to Judea, Syria and Babylonia large Jewish communities existed in the Roman provinces of Syria, Palestine, Egypt, Sardinia and Corsica, Crete and Cyrenaica, and in Rome itself; after the Siege of Jerusalem in 63 BCE when the Hasmonean kingdom became a protector of Rome, emigration intensified.

In 6 CE the region was organized as the Roman province of Judea. The Judean population revolted against the Roman Empire in 66 CE in the first

Jewish / Roman war, which culminated into the destruction of Jerusalem in 70 CE. During the siege the Romans destroyed the second Temple and most of Jerusalem. During the middle ages, due to increasing migration and resettlement, the Jews divided into regional groups, the Ashkenazi of Northern Eastern Europe, and the Sephardic Jews of Iberia (**Spain and Portugal**), North Africa, the Middle East. These groups have parallel histories, they share many cultural similarities, as well as a series of massacres, persecutions, and expulsions, such as the expulsion from Spain in 1492, the expulsion from England in 1290, and the expulsion from Arab countries in 1973. (**Wikipedia**)

Deuteronomy is the fifth book of the Old Testament and the Jewish Torah

“If you fully obey the Lord, your God, and carefully follow all His commands, the Lord, your God will raise you high above all other nations on earth.”

Curse of Allah for disobedience

Torah (Deuteronomy) 28

Moses (as) said (to the Jews before entering the promise land): “If you do not obey the Lord, your God, and do not follow all His commands and decrees, which I am about to convey to you, God’s curse will come upon you.”

Allah revealed to Moses what would happen to them if they ignored living by Allah’s religion and laws.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “If my nation ceases to uphold justice, then Allah will allow their enemy to overtake them.” (**Ibn Majah**)

Allah (Most High) explains the reason for the misery of the Jews:

“They will be stricken with disgrace wherever they go, unless they are protected by an agreement with Allah, or a treaty. They have invited the displeasure of Allah and have been branded with misery for rejecting Allah’s revelations, and for murdering His Prophets unjustly. This is a fair reward for their disobedience and violations.” (Qur’an 3: 112)

“We did save the Israelites from Pharaoh’s shameful punishments, he was a tyrant, and a transgressor. We did choose the Israelites knowingly above others, and We showed them signs, in which were clear tests.” (Qur’an 44: 30 - 33)

Looking at what Moses statement that if you stop practicing the religion foreigners will reside amongst you and rise above you and you will sink. They will lend to you, but you will not lend to them (they will surpass you in society, and thus, business). They will be the head and you the tail, yet you will not understand as to why. All this because you refused to obey Allah.

We know Allah intended His promise to the Jews to be eternal, if they had maintained themselves within His sight, there would have been no need for Christianity nor even Islam, but they left the religion of Allah, except for a few.

Babylonian Captivity

The Babylonian captivity is the period in Jewish history during which a number of people from the ancient Kingdom of Judah became captives in Babylonia. After the fall of Babylon to the Persian king, Cyrus the Great in 539 BCE exiled Judeans were allowed to return to Judah. According to the biblical book of Ezra, the construction of the second temple in Jerusalem

began around 537 BCE. However, not all the Jews returned, Alexander Burnes wrote in his travels into Bokhara, which he published in 1835 that the Afghani Jews call themselves Bani Israel, but consider the term Yahoodi or Jew to be one of reproach, because of their actions that caused their exile. They say after the overthrow of Israel, Nebuchadnezzar transferred them to the towns of Ghore near Bamean, and they were named after their Chief Afghans. They lived as Israelites until Khalid Ibn Walid ended the Persian Empire and defeated the Roman Empire in Syria where they accepted Islam. Afghans look like Jews and their younger brothers marry widows of their elders. (Alexander Burnes)

People think Allah cursed the Jews forever, but this is not the true, they were stubborn in not seeing right from wrong. Allah (Most High) wished to purify them of their faults before the end of time, which is why the long exile. During the last age and before the Hour appears they will become the strength of Islam, one of the Jewish tribes accepted Islam at the hands of Khalid Ibn Walid. Imam Mahdi will be the other person they will accept Islam through. The Jews of Afghanistan will establish Imam Mahdi's dominion in the Arabian Peninsula and in Jerusalem before his arrival, and they will fight alongside him. The Imam will then guide the rest of the Jews in Israel to Islam after he brings out the Ark of the Covenant, in which is the original Torah.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "It has come to my attention that the Ark of the Covenant will appear from the sea of Galilee with the Mahdi, it will be carried and placed before him in Jerusalem. When the Jews see it they will revert back to Muslims, except for a small number." (Suyutyi)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "The Mahdi will be sent to fight the Romans (European Union). He will be given the understanding of ten men. The Imam

will bring out the Ark of the Covenant from a cave in Antioch, which contains the original Torah of Moses (as) and the original Gospel of Jesus (as). The Imam will judge the people of the Torah with the Torah and judge the people of the Gospel with the Gospel.” (Suyutyi)

After Nuclear war (Armageddon) the Muslim Jews will go on to conquer Constantinople, Imam Al Mahdi will send an army consisting of 70,000 soldiers to take it, either because Europe would have taken it by force during the war, or Turkey may have joined the European Union by that time.

This hadith tells us that just before the Mahdi fights in the Armageddon, the Jews of Israel will accept Islam and fight alongside him, after which the Mahdi will send them to conquer Constantinople. It also tells us that when Jerusalem is taken over by the Jews of Afghanistan that war will not be bloody, because they are part of the original promise of Allah to that land.

Between the Armageddon and the conquest of Constantinople is seven months and between it and the emergence of Dajjal (Anti-Christ) is seven months.

“There will be none from the people of the Book, they will surely believe in Jesus before his death.” (Qur’an 4:159)

This verse clearly shows that Allah never intended the curse upon the Jews to last until Judgement Day.

The Jews of Afghanistan who took Islam from Khalid Ibn Walid fought the U.S.S.R for ten years and defeated them, then they fought the Americans for twenty years and defeated them, this is their strength, which we will see with Imam Mahdi during the last age. The dis-united Jews of history are not of

the Zionist Jews, they want to fight, this is a sign Allah has purified them and is ready to accept them back from their exile.

The following hadith clearly tells the reason for the killing of Pathans (origins of Bani Ishaq, children of Prophet Isaac):

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Pity those poor Taliqan (a region in Afghanistan), for at that location are treasures of Allah, not gold or silver, rather it is people who recognize Allah as He ought to be recognized. They are Imam Mahdi’s supporters. (Al-Muttaqi al-Hindi, Al-Burhan fi ‘Alamat al-Mahdi Akhir Al-Zaman)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: ”When you hear the news of black flags coming from the East, you must go and join them, even if you have to crawl over ice to reach them.” (Tirmidhi)

Insights

I want to present insights into the present-day situation from Allah’s perspective, considering our knowledge of His scriptures.

The Emperor Constantine, only one year after convening the Council of Nicaea (council that decided on the books of the Bible) had his own son (Crispus) put to death. Later on, he suffocated Fausta, his wife, in an overheated bath. Then he had his sister’s son flogged to death and her husband strangled. It was during the Constantine’s reign that the cross became a sacred symbol in Christianity, just as it had been in pagan religions across the world.

The Jewish Temple was destroyed in 70 C.E by the Romans under Titus. Then Israel was totally destroyed as a nation with the defeat of Bar Kochba

(false Messiah) in 135 C.E. Hundreds of thousands of Jews were massacred, nothing remained of the Jewish community that knew Jesus. Most of the survivors were dispersed into exile.

The Church became the new Israel and Anti-Semitism began to take a hold on Christianity. By the time Constantine called the first general church council at Nicaea in 325, anti-Semitism was endemic in the Church. The Council of Nicaea was attended by 318 bishops, none of Jewish ancestry. Jesus was a Jew, who lived by the Torah and Tanakh, whereas, these people had no knowledge of either.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The last Hour will not occur until Muslims fight the Jews. Muslims will kill them until the Jews hide behind stones, or trees. A stone or a tree would say: ‘O Muslim, Come! There is a Jew behind me; come, kill him, but the Gharqad tree will not say that, because it is the tree of the Jews.’” (Muslim)

Imam Mahdi will rule with a Jewish Army and fight during Armageddon with them, it becomes clear that Allah has extended the time of the Ummah on earth, they have been asked to work for the extended period for Imam Mahdi, so he could bring the Jews back to Allah and fulfil the promise He made to them after their exile.

Allah made a promise to both sons of Abraham (as) and made Ishmael (as) witness the promise to Isaac (as), so their fate and the fate of their descendants would be connected, however, as soon as the revelation stopped Abraham immediately circumcised Ishmael to make him inherit his religion and be part of the promise.

Imam Al Mahdi and his mission

The Mahdi is an eschatological Messianic figure, who will appear during the last age to get rid of evil and injustice. It is said that he will appear alongside Jesus (as) and establish the kingdom of God. According to a hadith from Ja'far al-Sadiq 'the shining face' of the Mahdi will become visible on the face of the moon (an eclipse) to herald his arrival, the Mahdi will help humanity to cleanse their hearts of evil by means of the name of God.

Various individuals have claimed to be the Mahdi. These have included Muhammad Jaunpuri, founder of the Mahdavia sect; the Báb (Sayyid Ali Muhammad), founder of Bábism; Muhammad Ahmad, who established the Mahdist State in Sudan in the late 19th century; Mirza Ghulam Ahmad, founder of the Ahmadiyya movement; Massoud Rajavi, leader of the MEK; Riaz Ahmed Gohar Shahi; and Wallace Fard Muhammad, founder of the Nation of Islam.

Imam Mahdi is coming with an important mission, to revive Islam. He will announce and accomplish the following:

No permission for followers of Satan to establish and retain any system.

He will ask people to accept him and pledge an allegiance.

Imam Mahdi will declare Sufism and all various sects to be out of Islam. There is only one Islam and it is known as Islam throughout the cosmos.

The practice of Naat Khwani, Qawwali and pronouncing any holy name accompanied with a musical orchestra etc, will be banned. death anniversary of a Sufi or saintly man will be banned. Imam Mahdi will teach his own method of fighting Satan and Dajjal.

Shia Muslims: Imam Mahdi will declare Shia to be out of Islam, although the Shia's have spent a lot of hours talking about him. The Shia sect have been following Ibn Saba, who is nobody, but a disciple of Dajjal. Ibn Saba will be identified as a man programmed by Dajjal to create an evil situation. Ibn Saba was never at Karbala to know about that war and who killed who. Yazid was also a man programmed by Dajjal, he and Amir Muawiya are both in the lowest parts of hell. Shia's are guilty of changing the prayer method. Shia culture will come to an end.

No one will be able to stand up against the command of the Mahdi's fury, because he is from Ahle Bayt, the family of Prophet Muhammed (ﷺ).

Albert Pike regarding the Great War

Albert Pike's letter to Giuseppe Mazzini was on display in the British Museum Library until 1977, many internet sites claim it to reside there, but the British deny the existence of the letter.

On the 15th of August 1871 Sovereign Grand Commander of the ancient & accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry General Albert Pike, who later founded the Ku Klux Klan and prosecuted the Indian wars wrote a letter to Italian P-1 33rd degree grand commander and Mafia founder Giuseppe Mazzini. Pike talked of a brotherhood plan for three world wars.

The First World War must be brought about in order to permit the Illuminati to overthrow the power of the Czars in Russia and of making that country a fortress of atheistic Communism. The divergences caused by the agents of the Illuminati between the British and Germanic Empires will be used to foment this war. At the end of the war Communism will be built and used in order to destroy the other governments and in order to weaken the religions.

The Second World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences between the Fascists and the political Zionists. This war must be brought about so that Nazism is destroyed and that the political Zionism be strong enough to institute a sovereign state of Israel, in Palestine. Israel would become a mercenary force for the international bankers, protecting Middle Eastern Oil interests for the Rothschild and Rockefeller combines. International Communism must become strong enough in order to balance Christendom, which would be then restrained and held in check until the time when we would need it for the final social cataclysm.

The Third World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences caused by the agents of the Illuminati between the political Zionists and the leaders of Islamic World. The war must be conducted in such a way that Islam (**Muslim Arabic World**) and political Zionism mutually destroy each other. Meanwhile, the other nations, once more divided on this issue will be constrained to fight to the point of complete physical, moral, spiritual, and economical exhaustion.

We shall unleash the Nihilists and the Atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations the effect of absolute Atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will from that moment be without compass or direction, anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out in the public view. This manifestation will result from the general reactionary movement, which will follow the destruction of Christianity and atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time.

Dajjal (Anti-Christ)

Every Prophet warned his people about Dajjal because his fitnah would be the worst the world will see, what he is about to do to humanity will be far worse, however, his followers will have a short lived victory, no more than one year, two months, fifteen days, afterwards they will lose everything.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Tameem al-Dari, a Christian, who became a Muslim told me something which agrees with what I have been telling you about Dajjal. He sailed with thirty men, they were tossed by waves for a month, then they came across an island, they sat in a rowing-boat and landed on the Island (Britain). They were met by a beast with a great deal of hair, they could not distinguish his face from his back. They said: ‘Woe to you, what are you?’ It said: ‘I am al-Jassasah (a spy).’ They said: ‘What is al-Jassasah?’ It said: ‘O people, go to this man in the monastery for he is keen to know about you.’ We set off to the monastery, we found the huge man bound strongly in chains his hands tied to his neck and his legs bound from the knees to the ankles with iron shackles. We said: ‘Woe to you, who are you?’ He said: ‘You will soon find out, but first tell me who you are.’ They said: ‘We are a people from Arabia who embarked on a ship, but the sea became wild and the waves tossed us around for a month, then we were brought to this island of yours. He said: ‘Tell me about the date-palm trees of Baysaan (Palestine).’ We said: ‘What do you want to know about them?’ He said: ‘I am asking if their trees bear any fruit.’ We said: ‘Yes.’ He said: ‘Soon they will not bear fruit.’ He said: ‘Tell me about the sea of Galilee’ We said: ‘What do you want to know about it?’ He said: ‘Is there water in it?’ They said: ‘There is a great deal of water.’ He said: ‘Soon it will dry up.’ He said: ‘Tell me about the spring of Zughar (located in the southern part of Syria).’ They said: ‘What do you want to know about it?’ He said: ‘Is there

water in the spring and do the people grow crops with its water?’ We said to him: ‘Yes, there is plenty of water, and people grow crops with its water.’ He said: ‘Tell me about the Prophet, the uneducated Prophet; what has he done?’ We said: ‘Prophet Muhammad has left Mecca and has settled in Yathrib (Medina).’ He said: ‘Do the Arabs fight against him?’ We said: ‘Yes.’ He said: ‘How does he deal with them?’ We told him that he had prevailed over the Arabs, they show obedience to him. He asked: ‘Has it really happened?’ We said: ‘Yes.’ He said: ‘If that is the case, it is better for them. Now I will tell you about myself. I am Dajjal, soon I will be given permission to emerge. I will travel around the lands, I will not spare any town. I will remain for forty nights, but I will not enter Mecca or Medina, they are forbidden to me; however if try to enter them, I will be met by an angel with a sword.’ Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “I liked the story of Tameem, because it agrees with what I have been telling you about Dajjal and about Mecca and Medina, Dajjal is in the Syrian Sea (Mediterranean), or the Yemeni Sea (Arabian Sea). No, rather he is in the east, he in the east, he is in the east.” (Muslim, Bukhari)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “There will be no part of earth where Dajjal will not enter, except Mecca and Medina, he will not be able to approach them, because he will be met by stern Angels with unsheathed swords. He will set up camp at the red hill at the end of a marsh facing Medina, then Medina will shake three times, and all the hypocrite men and women will come out to Dajjal. And so, Medina will be cleansed of impurity, that day will be called the day of deliverance, You would ask, ‘where will the Arabs be on that day?’ Arabs will be very few, but some of them will be in Jerusalem. Their leader will be a righteous man (Imam Mahdi). When their leader steps forward to lead them in the morning prayer, Jesus, the son of Mary, will descend. Imam Mahdi will step backs, so Jesus could lead the

prayer, Jesus will say: ‘Go forward and pray, the Iqamah (call to prayer) was given for you.’ After the prayer, Jesus will say: ‘Open the gate.’ Dajjal with seventy thousand Jews from Iran will be outside, each will be holding an adorned sword (weapon, a rifle etc) and wearing green cloaks. When Dajjal sees Jesus, he (persona and power) will begin to melt, just like salt melts in water. Dajjal will flee. Jesus will say: “I only have one blow from which you will not escape!” Jesus will catch him at the eastern gate of Ludd and kill him. Allah will cause all creation to speak, stones, trees, animals etc, except the Al-Gharqad (Jewish trees) tree, because they belong to the Jews, so it will not speak.” (Ibn Majah)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “I will dispute with Dajjal on your behalf if he appears whilst I am among you, but if he comes forth when I am not among you, then you will have to dispute with him and Allah will take my place in looking after every Muslim. Those of you who live up to his time should recite the opening verses of Surat al - Kahf, for they are your protection from his trials.” We asked: ‘How long will he remain on the earth?’ He replied: “Forty days, one like a year, one like a month, one like a week and rest of his days will be like yours.” We asked: ‘Will one day's prayer be sufficient in his day which will be like a year?’ He replied: “No, you will have to estimate its time, then prophet Isa, son of Maryam will descend at a white minaret to the east of Damascus. He will catch up with Dajjal at the gate of Ludd and kill him.” (Ibn Majah)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “The flourishing state of Jerusalem will be when Medina will be in ruins, the ruined state of Medina will be when the great war commences, and the outbreak of the great war will be before the conquest of Constantinople (Turkey), and the conquest of Constantinople will be when Dajjal appears. (Ibn Majah)

Characteristics

Many hadiths state that the Anti-Christ would appear from the East, from Khurasan, or from among the Jews of Isfahan (Iran), stretching towards Sham (refers to the area that is now carved up into Jordan, Lebanon, Palestine, and Israel). He is described as blind in one eye (our understanding is that he will be internally blind). He will travel the world entering every city, except Mecca and Medina. Most of humanity will be deceived by him and join his ranks, most from the Jews, the Bedouins, etc. Furthermore, Dajjal will be assisted by an army of Jinns (devils). He will also be able to perform miracles, such as healing the sick, raising the dead (his Jinns will assume the appearance of dead humans), he will cause the earth to grow vegetation and cause livestock to prosper and die.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Since the creation of Adam (as) there has been no Fitna (tests) greater than the Fitna of the Dajjal, he will appear between Syria and Iraq. He will spread Fitnah’s (disasters) globally. O servants of Allah, at that time you must remain patient.” (Musnad Imam Ahmed)

Hudhai’fah said: “Dajjal will have a sea of water and a river of fire, what you see as fire will be water, and what you see as water will be fire. If any of you Muslims desire water during that time, you should drink from what appears to be fire, for he will find it to be cool water.” (Musnad Imam Ahmed)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Every Prophet warned his people about the one-eyed, between his eyes will be written the word, ‘Kafir (disbeliever).’ (Musnad Imam Ahmed)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Those who hear of Dajjal should stay far away from him, for I swear by Allah (Most High) that a man will come to Dajjal thinking he is a believer and follow him, because of confused ideas, which will be roused within a man by Dajjal.” (Musnad Imam Ahmed)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “I have told you so much about Dajjal, but I am afraid you may not understand. Dajjal is short, hen-toed, woolly-haired, one-eyed. If you are confused about him, then remember that your Lord is not one-eyed.” (Musnad Imam Ahmed)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “O Muslims, during the time of Dajjal you should recite the first 10 verses of Chapter 10 of the Qur’an (Surat al Kahf), for they will protect you from his trials.” (Musnad Imam Ahmed)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Dajjal will invite people to the truth at first, and he will fight others on behalf of the people and be victorious until he reaches Kufa (city in Iraq), he will manifest Allah’s religion and apply it therein, for that he will receive support and be loved, then he will claim to be a prophet. Every person with a sound mind will be alarmed and part company, however, later on he will claim to be God, so Allah will cover his eyes, and his ears will be cut and the word, ‘Kaafir’ (disbeliever) will be written between his eyes. Every Muslim will see it. Anyone who has a mustard-seed amount of faith in his heart will part from him. Dajjal’s companions shall be the Jews, the Magian’s (in Iran), the Christians, and foreigners from the idol worshippers. Dajjal will kill a man and cut his body in two pieces, then he will lay each piece separately for people to see, then he will gather both pieces and strike the body with a rod and the man will stand before him. At that point Dajjal will say: ‘I am Allah, for I give life and I cause death.’” (At-Tabaraanee, Ibn Kathir)

This is not magic; it will be something real, technology and science will be used to create fake miracles with which Allah will test His servants during the last age. Many people will be led astray, and many will be guided, because they will be able to distinguish between truth and lies.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Dajjal will approach a Bedouin Arab whose parents have died, he will say to him: ‘Will you believe that I am your Lord if I bring your parents back to life?’ The Bedouin will reply, ‘Yes.’ The Jinn’s, who will be accompanying Dajjal will assume the appearance of his parents and say to the Bedouin, “Son, believe in him and follow him, for he is your Lord.” (Ibn Majah)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Dajjal will stop in the city of Taif (Arabia). On hearing of his arrival, women will rush towards him, men will be forced to tie their mothers, daughters, and sisters, fearing they may believe in him and get caught up in his tribulations. (Ahmad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said, “Dajjal will climb mount Uhud and look at Medina. He will say to his companions: ‘Do you know that white castle? That is the Mosque of Ahmad.’ Then, he will come to Medina, but find at each of its mountain-passes an Angel with an unsheathed sword. He will go to the side of a salty barren land and pitch his tent in the ground. Then, Medina will shake 3 times: every hypocrite and wicked one will leave Medina, they will go to him. That is the Day of Deliverance.” (Ahmad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “I warn you all about Dajjal, he will be on earth for forty mornings. His dominion will be everywhere, but he will not be able to approach four Mosques: the Ka’abah in Mecca, the Prophet’s Mosque in Medina, Al-Aqsa Mosque in Jerusalem, and the Mosque at mount Tur in Egypt.” (Ahmad)

Mount Tur is where Jesus will go to escape from Gog and Magog.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Dajjal will come from the East with the intention of attacking Medina, he will camp behind mount Uhud near Medina, but then the Angels (protecting Medina) will turn his face towards Sham (Syria, Lebanon, Palestine), there he will eventually perish.” (Muslim)

Jesus will attack him in Syria, but kill him in Palestine.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Between the Malhama (Great War) and the conquest of Constantinople (Istanbul, Turkey), there will be 6 years, mostly spanning the time of peace treaties. Dajjal will appear during the 7th year (seven months after Istanbul is taken).” (Muslim, Abu Dawud, Ibn Majah)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Al-Malhama Al-Kubra (Great War), and the conquest of Constantinople, and the coming of Dajjal will be within a seven month period.” (Abu Dawud, Ibn Majah)

Dajjal will be given permission to appear during the last age, after Muslims conquer Constantinople, he will appear in Esfahan in Iran, 70,000 Jews from its inhabitants and 70,000 Tartars (Turks and people from Southern Russia) will support him. He will first appear as a leader and fight for people, but then he will claim prophethood, and then claim divinity.

He will march with his Army from Iran to Iraq across Arabia to Syria conquering all lands. Muslims along with the Mahdi will be besieged in Sham on mount Megiddo (in Palestine), through this victory he will gain influence and a huge following from the non-Muslim world.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Dajjal will have a mountain of bread with him. People will face disastrous hardships, except those who follow him.

Dajjal will have 2 rivers with him, he will call one Paradise and the other Hell. Those who enter his Paradise will find it to be Hell, and those who enters his Hell will find it to be Paradise. Allah will send devils that will speak to people (Dajjal will use the occult, dark magic, and devils to delude humanity) with him. Dajjal will cause great tribulations. Dajjal will command the sky (with technology) and behold, it will rain. He will kill a man and bring him back to life, but after this incident, Dajjal will no longer have power. People will say, “None can do this, except the Lord?”

Muslims will flee to a mountain called Jabal al-Dukhan (Syria). Dajjal will besiege them, the siege will intensify and the Muslims will suffer great hardship, then Jesus, the son of Mary will descend and call people at dawn, saying: “O People! What prevented you from fighting this evil liar?” They will say, “He is a Jinn.” They will go out and find Jesus, the son of Mary outside, the time for Fajr prayer would commence and people will call on Jesus to lead the prayer, but he will refuse saying, “Your Imam will lead the prayer.” After the prayer they will all go and fight Dajjal. Once Dajjal sees Jesus, Dajjal will begin to dissolve like salt in water. Jesus will then kill Dajjal. (Ahmad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Dajjal will go to Khuz (province in eastern Iran) and Kerman (another region) with seventy thousand soldiers, whose faces will look like flattened shields (Tartars).” (Ahmad)

Dajjal will appear when the world turns away from religion and follows desires. It was America, after September the 11th, who put the world on this path, splitting the world into two camps, a division that will not end until Dajjal emerges.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Dajjal will appear when religion is treated lightly and knowledge is turned away from people.” (Abu Dawud, Ibn Majah)

People will prefer to satisfy their desires rather than follow knowledge. Dajjal will come and perform what will seem like miracles, but it will be technology mixed with the occult practices, the occult will be used to stunt peoples intelligence. Dajjal will trick people, he will command the sky to pour down rain, he will cause crops to grow in places stricken by drought, all to convince people to follow him, this will occur after three years of no rain, Dajjal will even raise the dead, imitating Jesus (as) in his works and much more, and claim that he is the messiah, he will be relentless, traveling to every major city on earth to make certain everyone hears his false message.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Muslims will obtain three countries: a country where two sea’s meet (Azerbaijan), a country in Al-Jazeera (Arabia or North Iraq) and a country in Ash-Sham (greater Syria). People will be alarmed three times, then Dajjal will make his appearance, he will defeat those of the East (Army of black flags). The first country he will go to is Azerbaijan, its people will divide into 3 groups: one group will settle in Syria, another will catch up with the Bedouins (Join some Arabs of Saudi Arabia and the Emirates), while the last group will go to Armenia. There will be 70,000 people with Dajjal, most being Jews and women, and then, Dajjal will go to either Turkey, Georgia, or Armenia. Muslims will go to Syria where Dajjal will eventually face Jesus; they will send their livestock, but their livestock will become ill. That will be hard on them. They will be afflicted with severe hunger and harsh conditions to the extent that one of them will burn the string of his bow and eat it. While in that state a caller will call out during the early hours of the morning, just before Al-Fajr, ‘O

people, your saviour has come.’ He will repeat this statement three times. ‘Jesus, the son of Mary will descend. People will say, ‘O Roohullah (**Spirit of Allah**), lead us in prayer.’ He will say, ‘You have your leader.’ Their leader (**Imam Mahdi**) will step forward and lead the prayer. Once the prayer finishes Jesus will take his spear and go to Dajjal. When Dajjal sees him he will melt like salt melts in water. Jesus (as) will kill Dajjal. Dajjal’s companions will be defeated, and during that time they will not have anything to hide behind. Even the trees will say, ‘O believer, here is a disbeliever.’ And the rocks will say, ‘O believer, here is a disbeliever.’” (**Ahmad**)

When Dajjal is killed the Jews will not have a place to hide, so much so that even the trees and rocks will give away their location. This is a local event and a miracle of Jesus, who himself is a Jew, and by the time he returns, many people around him will be Muslims with Jewish origins, it will be the Jewish followers of Jesus who will be the remnants of the Mahdi’s army, they will kill the Jewish followers of Dajjal.

Descend of Jesus (as)

Jesus (as) will descend between the white (**Eastern**) Minaret of Damascus, Umayyad Mosque. He will descend from heaven wearing two garments lightly dyed with saffron, his hands will be resting on the wings of two angels. When Jesus lowers his head it will seem as if water were flowing from his hair, and when he raises his head it will appear as if his hair is beaded with silvery pearls. Every unbeliever who smells the odour of Jesus would die and his breath would reach as far as he would be able to see. Jesus will descend with the Judgment of Allah.

They ask: “Why has no Angel been sent down to us?” Well, if I had sent down an Angel the matter would have been settled at once, but then no respite would have been granted.” (Qur’an 6:8)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) continued: “Jesus will search for Dajjal until he catches up with him at the gate of Ludd and kill him, then a people whom Allah had protected would come out to Jesus, the son of Mary, he would wipe their faces and inform them of their ranks in Paradise, and it would be under such conditions that Allah will reveal to Jesus these words: ‘I have brought forth from among My servants such people against whom none would be able to fight; take these people safely to mount Tur (in Egypt)’, then Allah will send Gog and Magog (Judeo, Christian Zionists), they will swarm down from every slope, then Jesus (as) and his companions will supplicate Allah, who will send down small insects (bacteria, or a virus, hadiths stated they would attack their necks) and by the morning light the people of Gog and Magog would perish. Jesus (as) and his companions would then descend from the mountain, but they would not find any space around them, for the whole ground will be filled with Gog and Magog’s putrefaction (fifth stage of death) and stench. Jesus (as) and his companions would again supplicate Allah, who will send birds with long necks, they will carry Gog and Magog and throw them were Allah commands them. Then Allah will send down rain, it will wash away the earth until it would appear like a mirror, then Allah will command the earth to bring forth its fruits, and once again it will restore its blessings. During this time it would grow huge pomegranates that a group of people would be able to eat one together, and a cow would give so much milk that a large group of people would be able to drink it, while the camels would give such a large quantity of milk that a whole tribe would be able to drink of it, and the sheep would give so much milk that a whole family would be able to drink of it. This is what life will

be like when Jesus (as) returns, but then after Jesus (as) passes away, 40 years later, Allah will send a pleasant wind, which will soothe believers armpits and would take the life of every Muslim. Only the wicked will survive and commit adultery like donkey's, and then the last Hour would arrive.” (Muslim)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Whoever imitates a people becomes one of them.” (most of the world today imitates the West) (Ahmad)

Dajjal's birth

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Dajjal's father will be a tall, thin man, his nose will be pointed, and his mother will be fat with long hands. They will remain childless for thirty years, then a son with visual impairment in one eye, biting teeth and of little benefit will be born, however, his heart will remain awake, even when he sleeps (he will witness the unseen 24 hours a day).” (Tirmidhi)

Proof of Dajjal's presence and dark magic

Dajjal's presence can be identified by seeking any place where people are ruled by the occult (deep state, illuminati, secret societies), that is the only thing that will forward his agenda, getting people to adopt his way of life, they are responsible for spreading this fitnah around the world.

The history of the fitnah of Dajjal is filled with occultists writing books whose authors want to remain hidden, because it is a fitnah of Jinns and humans, what the Jinn's need are victims, who will fall into dark magic, which will eventually push them towards submission to them.

The fitnah of dark magic, which took over the Europeans and their monarchies spread in two ways, originally through the occult works of Ikhwan al Saffa (8th - 10th century), first complete encyclopaedia to exist in Europe, it was translated and presented as Islam's works, because of its origin, it taught the elite how to rule with the occult. It originated in modern day Iraq, which was part of the Persian empire before Islam even existed.

The second way was through the crusades when the Knight Templars and the Monarchs ruled with the occult, they were influenced when the Shia Ikhwan al Saffa came into contact with the Hashashin's (the Assassins) cult, another Shia group from Iran, who perfected the method of forcing Jinn possession upon people through drugs and corruption of the soul, but after their overthrow they fled to Syria and established themselves, the Templars often hired them and eventually learned all their secrets, which they took back to Europe.

Hashashin's came from the Ismaili Shia sect, eventually it entered Sunni Islam, through the creation of the Salafi sect in Egypt during the early 1900's, but later on its many offshoots spread around the world under different names and nationalities. Its founder was an Afghani raised in Iran amongst the Ismaili Shia, later on he became a freemason, he also became the founder of all Egypt's major masonic lodges, he travelled the Islamic world, on behalf of the French, but then England created groups under the fitnah of Dajjal, eventually he brought down the Ottoman Empire through his Islamic students, and with his western students they created a Nazi party in Germany, whose atrocities all relate to the fitnah of Dajjal.

During this time Britain made its famous pact with Satan and gained its Empire, now Germany wants the same. Once the feud between these two countries was over America took the reins and employed everything it

learned from Nazi Germany upon its own population at first in secret, but this was not the first time this fitnah entered this land, it had actually been founded upon by its founding fathers, who were all freemasons, Germany gave them the tools. The punishment of these people for this will begin on Judgement Day before they enter Hell when the Angels of Hell will wear them just like their Jinn's wear them in this life. This is the secret of their dark magic and power over humanity, they will see its punishment.

“We gave knowledge to David and Solomon, they said: “Praise be to Allah, who has favoured us above His servants.” Solomon succeeded David. Solomon said: “O People! I have been taught the language of birds, and have been given all things in abundant. This is indeed a great blessing from Allah.” (Qur'an 27: 15 - 17)

It was a time when the Jinns were also creating fitnah for the Prophets, ultimately instigating their death, eventually they falsified a book of dark magic against Prophet Suleiman and accused him of its authorship.

Allah placed upon the throne of Solomon a Jasad (Dajjal), master of dark magic, this was the answer to how to control and dominate humanity.

“We did test Solomon and placed upon his throne a body.” (Qur'an 38: 34)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “They would be busy distributing the spoils of war among themselves after hanging their swords by the olive trees, then Satan would cry out the thing people would fear the most: ‘Dajjal has taken your place amongst your families.’” (Muslim)

The fitnah of ending religion on earth would have been taught to Dajjal because he was influenced by a tradition amongst the Jews of defying and killing Prophets.

1 Kings 19 (14): “The Lord spoke: “Elisha (Elias)! Why are you here?”

10 - Elisha said, “Lord, God All-Powerful, I have always served You to the best of my ability, but the people of Israel have broken their agreement with You, they have destroyed your altars and killed your Prophets with their swords. I am the only Prophet left here, now they are trying to kill me.”

Trials of Dajjal

Dajjal will use dark magic and technology to enslave the world under one government, this is being set up by the West. The book of revelation describes the system that will enslave the world, American inventions and dark magic was adopted from the British Empire, which Satan gave them, and about all of this

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “During the last age some people will come and set up the Dajjal system and use it against humanity. (Muslim)

“Instead, they followed what the devils (Jinns) recited during the reign of Solomon. Solomon did not disbelieve, rather it was the devils who disbelieved by teaching magic, and that which was revealed to the two Angels, Harut and Marut in Babylon, however, the Angels did not teach anyone without saying: “We are a test, so do not abandon your faith.” (Qur’an 2:102)

Dark magic is being utilised by the Jinns and the counterpart humans, there is little effort on the part of these occult members, except to give the Jinns access to who they want to attack, Jinn’s taught dark magic to Solomon’s nation, telling them how to behave, act and talk, exactly as the book of revelation describes. Dajjal will have devils with him doing the same thing

these occult people are doing today, to manipulate humanity, but to a much greater effect.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Dajjal will have two rivers with him (illusions and dark magic, mankind will be brainwashed by using technology), his 1st river will be white water, his 2nd river will be fire. If Dajjal reaches you, close your eyes and go to the fire, bend your head and drink of it, for it will be cool water.” (Muslim)

Virtual reality technology of today is the first step, eventually they will connect these devices to your body, so you feel and sense everything. They will find a way to interface with man’s senses, using the bodies electromagnetic field, they will use holographic technology to drive the VR experience. Once we imagine a holographic virtual reality, it will interface with man’s senses, so now we can see why it was described like a white flowing river in the mind of Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ), you will live a dreamlike scene that you will sense, taste and touch, these are the tools of Dajjal, he will use technology to teach man his message. Once quantum computers become available the world will change, today we have quad core computers, which are style CPU’s stuck together on the same chip, with quantum computers that number four will increase by an almost infinite number. With technology they will be able to create the same thing as dreams, Dajjal is an occultist, who uses dark magic to change people’s beliefs and delude them, he will appear when man would have solved the problem of quantum computers, the first super computers based on the principle of quantum mechanics. They have already been built.

Hence, it is more than likely that the two rivers are things based on VR (virtual reality, another world within sight) technology that Dajjal will use on people.

Spiritual Light

The fitnah of Dajjal will be the worst event that mankind will face, it is important to understand it and its nature, this basically means that there will be very little spiritual light in the world during Dajjal's first year on planet earth, to understand the significance of this, we have to know what light is and why man needs it.

The spiritual world is the subatomic part of our universe where particles like light (**photons**) exists, it is behind the blessings of worship on our life. This is the significance of worship, the human heart through prayer produces an increased amount of light that helps man's higher functions, it will be important during the time of Ad Dajjal, because man will need his psychological strength to resist his lies. If Allah's blessings are withheld from the world, then it's ramification is far wider, because it will affect almost all creatures on earth, because they rely upon the electromagnetic field to sense the world around them, to avoid danger, navigate, or find prey.

This is the test man will face during Dajjal's time on earth. During Dajjal's 1st year on earth man will receive in a year what he would normally receive in a day, then in a month he will receive what he would normally receive in a day, and then he will receive the same over a week.

This may all be referring to a cosmological event that will affect the solar system on a quantum level during this time, or it could be that after the earth is hit by the asteroid, it would create some kind of global change, which Dajjal will take advantage of and emerge, possibly the shifting of earth's orbit. We have to also keep in mind that one of the later signs of the Hour is the sun rising from the West. Allah could change something in the subatomic

universe that will cause this effect during the time of the Dajjal, and Allah knows best.

Another obvious matter which could be the cause of this spiritual deprivation are the Jinn's, because most Jinn's nowadays are devils involved in dark magic.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "Every person on the earth has been assigned a companion from among the jinns, as well as companions from among the Angels." (Muslim)

Jinn's will be the first to know about the emergence of Dajjal, who they consider to be like their master, and whom they have been waiting for, it is more than likely that when Dajjal emerges most Jinn's on earth will turn on their human hosts and try to convince them of Dajjal, so humanity will be spiritually besieged for the first year of his emergence, however, this effort will wane off afterwards.

During the time of Dajjal man will not be able to rely on the strength of his character, because he will be attacked from within himself, either by the Jinns, who will swarm over his senses, or because something atmospheric has occurred, i.e. **chemtrails, or vaccinations and microchips, which the elite are desperately trying to push upon humanity**, man will have to rely upon Allah to overcome this test. During times of adversity man's inner character will show. Allah (Most High) will test each man's heart with Dajjal, to show what they were hiding.

Another significant event that could be the cause behind a year being like a day, though it is difficult to articulate without mentioning physics, is the death of most animals due to the three year drought before Dajjal's appearance. The absence of animals would make it feel desolate and almost

lifeless, which will affect humanity spiritually. It is likely that this year of hardship will be because of the following:

1. Asteroid hitting earth.
2. Jinns attacking humanity and the animals dying, Jinns rely on animals for food like man. The death of animals will cause great distress leading most people to follow Dajjal.

What will sustain people during the drought

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “There will be three hard years before Dajjal appears. During them people will be stricken by a great famine. In the first year Allah will command the sky to withhold a third of its water, and so the earth to withhold a third of its produce. In the second year Allah will command the sky to withhold two thirds of its water, and so the earth will withhold two thirds of its produce. In the third year - Allah will command the sky to withhold its water, and so it will not rain at all, and Allah will command the earth to withhold all its produce, and so no vegetation. All hoofed animals will perish, except that which Allah wills.” He was asked: “So what will sustain people during that period?” He said: “Tahlil, Takbir and Tahmid (Saying, La ilaha illallah, Allahu Akbar and Al Hamdulillah). It’s light will sustain them through the blessing of their acts and subdue hunger pains.” (Ibn Majah)

Dajjal will travel the world spreading his false belief, then after claiming prophethood he will spread his false religion (way of life), then after claiming divinity Dajjal will spread his disbelief of Allah entirely, all of which will be to test humanity, who were playing with the very things he will use against them. Most of humanity has turned to the occult, who have

combined dark magic with technology to delude humanity, so Dajjal will test them with it.

Stages of possession: why the world had to be oppressed

Fitan Al Dajjal is the fitnah of rulers, who are possessed by the Jinns, they rule alongside the occult, like Pharaoh ruled Egypt, Allah sent Moses to challenge Pharaoh's dark magic, Allah will send Imam Mahdi to stop this one.

Modern western society began with the British empire, after their decline America took the reins from them.

“The world worshiped Satan for giving power, they also worshiped the Empire. “Who is as great as the Empire?” they exclaimed. “Who is able to fight against them?”

The whole world was in awe of the British war machine. (**Book of Revelation**)

Once you understand what the ruling elites are, you can understand what they do, and why they do it, think about the African and South America fitnas at the hands of colonial powers, and all the global wars in the last century, or all the refugees in the world, it was because of needless oppression and murder, but it had a purpose. In order to spread their dominance around the globe, they first had to spread their way of life, to create the networks needed to achieve their goals, the world emulated the Western way of life.

“The entire world was filled with awe and followed them. (**Western way of life**).” (**Book of Revelation**)

There are 3 stages to possession:

1. the first is manifestation and infestation, the Jinns need access to you before they can do anything,
2. the second stage is oppression after gaining access, they need to weaken you psychologically and spiritually before they can control you,
3. the last stage is possession, control over your will.

To understand the reality of the people behind this occult fitnah, read the following hadith:

“A man once came to Ibn Abbas, asking: “Do the heavens and earth weep for anybody?” He replied: `Yes, everyone has a gate in the heavens through which his provisions comes down and his good deeds ascend. When a believer dies that gate closes; it misses him, it weeps for him and the place where he used to pray and remember Allah also weeps for him, but the People of Pharaoh (who are occultists, which, people of Dajjal emulate) left no trace of righteousness, so they had no good deeds that ascended to Allah, so the heavens and the earth did not weep for them.” (Tafsir Ibn Kathir)

Secrets of Dajjal

To understand what this fitnah, like patches of a dark night actually is and why it will end the Arabs, we have to understand what the fitnah of Dajjal is, because we are now living in the time when Dajjal’s forerunners are preparing the world for his arrival.

When a person reaches the age of puberty he becomes responsible for his actions, Dajjals fitnah will not earn him hell, because he will not be

responsible for his actions, it is the fault of the Jinn, who will be controlling him. It will be forced possession and forced disbelief, this is the purpose of vaccinating humanity, man will have no will of his own, the Jinn's will live inside man's body, they will force mankind to do things they don't believe in. The jinn's will replace man's character, qualities, personality with theirs, they will make you lose your human nature and replace it with that of the Jinn's.

The following hadith explains this further, the first is regarding Saf Ibn Sayyad, a child during the time of Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) he was dominated by a Jinn, who was confusing him and controlling his will, the Jinn made him think that he was a prophet.

Abdullah ibn Umar said: “Umar Khattab went along with the Prophet (ﷺ) to Ibn Sayyad and found him playing with children. During that time Ibn Sayyad was on the threshold of puberty, Ibn Sayyad did not realise that anybody was near him until the Prophet (ﷺ) tapped his shoulder and said: ‘Do you bear witness than I am the Messenger of Allah?’ Ibn Sayyad looked at him and said, ‘I bear witness that you are a Prophet of the uneducated. Do you bear witness that I am a Messenger of Allah?’ The Prophet dismissed this and said: ‘I believe in Allah and His Messengers.’ Then the Prophet asked him, ‘What do you see?’ Ibn Sayyad said, ‘Sometimes a truthful person (Jinn or Angel) comes to me, and sometimes a liar (Jinn).’ The Prophet said: ‘You are confused’, then Ibn Sayyad said, ‘I am hiding something from you.’ Ibn Sayyad said, ‘It is Dukh.’ The Prophet said, ‘Silence! You will cannot go beyond your rank.’ ‘Umar Khattab said, ‘O Messenger of Allah! I will cut off his head?’ The Prophet said, ‘No! If he is Dajjal you will not be able to overpower him and if he is not, then killing will not do you any good.’” (Muslim, Bukhari)

This is what happens when children see the spiritual world and its creatures, because their mental strength has not matured, they are susceptible to the intellectual manipulation of creatures, whose voices are heard inside them, when that is your life, you lose what self you have, because you cannot listen to two voices at the same time, and this is what Ahl al Dajjal (people in authority, creating the conditions for his arrival) are doing to our children today.

Likewise, Ibn sayyid could see the invisible all the time, it was dominating him.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) once encountered Ibn Sayyad upon a road in Medina, he asked him: “What can you see?” Ibn Sayyad said, ‘I see a throne upon water.’ Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said, “You are looking at the throne of Satan upon the ocean.” (Muslim)

Secret unbelievers live in Medina and they will bring ruin to its society by changing it, even while Imam Mahdi is ruling from Jerusalem:

For 1400 years or so Muslims have been seeking protection from Dajjal, from the fitnah of being possessed by Jinns, from the fitnah of being spiritually dominated by them, the Prophet (ﷺ) has explained the rulers (Magi Jews), who are secretly governing from behind this fitnah with the occult, they are worshipping the Jinns.

Today the occult think they can solve everything by using the Jinn’s, however, their Jinn’s will not have a chance against the Jinn’s of Dajjal, Dajjal will have the occult spiritually under his control, and that is his empire. That is why you have to concentrate on Dajjal, not his persona, which only Jesus (as) can kill, when Jesus (as) appears before Dajjal his persona and spiritual power will dissolve, like salt in water.

How will it end

Dajjal will try to destroy religion as well as humanity, but he will fail. Jesus (as) will kill Dajjal.

Before the Hour Allah will lift the Qur'an from planet earth.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “People will remain for seven years on the earth after the death of Jesus, then Allah will send a cool wind from the direction of Syria, which will leave non on the face of the earth in whose heart there is an atom's weight of goodness, or faith, it will cause them to die. Even if you were to enter the heart of a mountain, it would enter and cause you to die. There will be left the most evil of people who will be as careless as birds and be as cruel as wild animals. They will not acknowledge good nor denounce evil. Then Satan will appear and say: ‘Listen to me?’ People will say: ‘What is your command?’ Satan will command them to worship idols, despite of this they will have ample provisions and a good life, but then the Trumpet will be blown.” (Muslim)

Implications on the day of Resurrection

Allah has spoken about His light, which believers are familiar with, humanity will be deprived of this light on Judgement day, they will not receive light from their natural surroundings, nor even from themselves, humanity will only be granted light in exact measure according to each person's deeds, being deprived of Allah's light will cause great suffering, similar to what man will face during the time of Dajjal.

“You will see the hypocritical men and the hypocritical women asking believers to lean towards them, so they may share their light. They will be told: ‘Go away, seek light elsewhere.’ Then a wall with a gate will pop up in front of them. (once the people of Paradise enter the gate, the gate will close) One side will be of blessings, while the other side will be nothing but torture.” (Qur'an 57:13)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “On the day of resurrection the Sirat bridge will be set over Hell, and the first Prophet to cross it with his nation will be me. Everyone will have to cross over it. The invocation of the Apostles on that day will be: ‘O Allah, save us, save us.’ Over the bridge there will be hooks coming out of hell, their size is known to Allah. These hooks will snatch people according to their deeds, some will be ruined, others will be cut into pieces and fall into hell, but some will be saved afterwards when Allah completes His judgment. Allah will take out of the fire whoever He wills from among those who used to testify that none had the right to be worshipped except Him.” (Bukhari)

Allah has linked our deeds in life to what He will grant us in the Afterlife, which is all connected to each other through physics and physiology within

the universe. On the day of Judgement this will represent our ability while passing over the bridge.

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “I will stand on one side of the Sirat bridge and wait for my nation to cross over it. Allah will say: “Ask for whatever you want. Intercede for whomever you wish, for your intercession will be accepted.” After interceding for my nation, I will continue entreating, I will not rise to my feet until Allah says: “Put all people into Paradise, who said ‘La ilaha ill-Allah once with Ikhlas (pure intention), and died with faith.” (Ahmad)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Crossing the Sirat bridge will depend on one’s light. Some will cross over in the twinkling of an eye; some like lightning; some like a falling star; some like a running horse. The one who has very little light, however, will creep facedown, his hands and feet will slip, but he will cling to it again, then he will break free by creeping and creeping.” (Tabarani)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Whoever loves my family and companions, his feet will not slip when he crosses the Sirat bridge.” (Daylami)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “None of the holders of bid’ah (innovators) will be able to cross the Sirat. They will fall into Hell.” (Ibn ‘Asakir)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Hellfire will say to the believers: ‘O Believer! Pass over me quickly, your light is extinguishing my fire.’” (Tabarani)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Many people will not know that they have crossed the bridge, they will ask the Angels, ‘Where is the Sirat bridge and

Hell? Did we cross them?’ The Angels will respond, ‘You crossed the Sirat bridge, which was over Hell. However, Hellfire receded and was covered because of your light.’” (Jami’us-saghir)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Some of the believers (because of their light) will cross the bridge as quickly as the blink of an eye, others as quick as lightning, others like a strong wind, others like fast horses or she-camels. Some will be safe; some will be safe after receiving some scratches, however, some will fall down into Hell. The last person will cross by being dragged over the bridge.” (Bukhari)

Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: “Some will appear on Judgement day with outstanding faith, it’s light will shine through their chests and their right hands. It will be said to them, ‘Glad tidings for you today, Assalaamu Alaikum. Enter Paradise forever!’ The Angels and the Prophets will be jealous of the Love of Allah for them.” One of the Sahabah’s asked, ‘Who are they?’ The Prophet (ﷺ) said: “They are not from us. You are my companions, but they are my beloved. They will come after you (future generation), they will find the Qur’an neglected, they will grab the Qur’an and sunnah and revive them. They will study the Qur’an and teach others, but they will experience in that path a punishment more severe and more ugly than what you have experienced. Indeed, the faith of one of them is equivalent to the faith of forty of you. The martyrs of one of them is equivalent to forty of yours, you found a helper (the Prophet) towards the truth, but they will find no one to help them. They will be surrounded by tyrant rulers, they will be in the surrounding area of the Aqsa Mosque. Help and victory will come to them, O Allah, give them the Nussrah and make them my close friends in Paradise.” (Ahmad)